



$$
267
$$



## SEVERAL YEARS <br> TRAVELS

> THROUGH

Portugal,
Spain,
Italy,
Germany,

$$
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { Prufia, } \\
\text { Sweden, }
\end{array}\right. \\
\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\text { Denmark and the } \\
\text { United Provinces. }
\end{array}\right.
\end{array}\right.
$$

Performed by a Gentleman.
LONDON,

Printed for $A$. Roper, at the Black Boy, $R$. Ballet at the Mire in Fleet-freet, and $W$ : Turner at Lincolns. Inn Back Gate, 1702.
P. 142. The Cariofities of Rome $D_{e f \text { cribed }}$ 20 p. 198 ; the Holy Chamber at Lorctto, its. miraculous Tranfportation, 202; the Dutches of Modinas and her Daughters Gift to that Holy Place; Ulino, Pifaro, Padua; the largeft City in the Venetian State ; its Univer (ity; Venice, its Situation, the Curiofities obfervable in it: p. 2 ir. The Cárnival, Vcrona.
P. 219. In' Germany;' Infprug, Hall, Brunaw aprsty fiweet Tormn; Paffau, Lintz, Vianna and the Emperors Palace Defcribed.

Prague is Bohcmia and Drefden Defcribed. Hamburgh a frong place of great Trade; Lubeck a Hanis Town well Fortified; Dantzick; the Miftrefs of allPruflia, many remarkable things in it; Newftadt; Konnegsberg the prefernt King's Refidence when in Pruffia.
P. 246. In Swedcn, its Metropolis Stockholm. the Parlinment Houlf, the Noble Mens Palaces, and the Arfenal are worth the Sight. $P$. Helingore,
Viem of it. In Denmark, Copenhagen, a fulb P. 274. In Holland, Amfterdam, a brief the Dutch Vniverfities; the Hague.

## ADVERTISEMENT.

Riginal Letters of his Excellency Sir Richard Fain o Shaw, during his Embaffes in Spain and Portugal: Which, together with divers Letters and Answers from the Chief Minifters of State of England, Spain and Portugal, contain the whole Negotiations of the Treaty of Peace between thole three Crowns. Printed for Abel Roo. per, at the Black Boy in Fleetfleet.

## THE

## PREFACE.

THe following (Ib fervations were made by a Gentleman is faveralYears Travels for bis om m private Satisfaction, and without any Jitterion of making them Publick. That they are now Printed is mure owing (for whole Judgement be hos great Deference) than to bis own Iaclinsions; and fence they have prevailed, be has only to wish, That the Rcader may fudge as favourably of bis

Accounts of T ravels have been generally well received among ur, they are entertaining and inf ur,

$$
\mathrm{A}_{2}
$$

to the curious and inquiftive that bate not the Opportunity of Travel. ling them/elves, and to others they do often with great Pleafure revive, and refresh the Memory of what they have fen.

It would be very impertinent I think to launch out here in Praifo of Travelling ( the common Sub. just of the $/ \mathrm{c}$ Travels) which the Title-page fully explains. I has therefore detain the Reader no longs er from them, than while I observe they contain Accounts of the greater part of Europe, of Countries men the Scenes of the greatest Actions air at precut laid, and the Fate where o is of the last concern to uss. Confide rations that mill make then th note acceptable at this time.

## THE

## CONTENTS,

OFTHE

## Following Travels, with the Names of the Places particu. larly Vifited.

A
Defcription of Lisbon in Portugal; sheir fcandalous Proceffions; hired ProHigates act the part of Penitents; Reflections; Rich Furniture or fine Cloaths not to be expected in Portugal; their Buildings but mean; their Trade confiderable; their Chintos or Sunsmer Country Houles. The Citty of Coimbra; the Univerfity, Convents, Reliques, many of thens came from England. The Town of Aveyro; City of Porto, Gamarians, Braga, Viana, Camena, Villa Nova de Sylvero, Valuncia Galicia in Spain, Lavos, Mcra, Lazia, Terena.

Page 32, In Spain, Toledo the chief City in Spain ; their Church and Reliques; the King's Palace. Madribl, its Defoription, a nafty Tomn; the King's Houles, called Burn Retcro; the Plaza major; the Prado de Santo Jeronimo; Cafa del Campo, anotber of the King's Houfes;
the Univerfty of Alcala de Henares, the numsber of Colleges and Convents; the Efcuril deforibed, with, its Accommodations and Cariofities; the Pantheon or Burying place of the Kings of Spain of the Auftrian Fanzily, a fine piece of Work; the. Refectory; the Library; Arajuez another of the King's Houfes; Alicant pleafently Sitwated; Courrage of an Englifh Mercbant; Private Marders; Valcntia; all Spain oust of Order; Defpencably Poor in Men and Money; the Spanifh Indies valued; the Sancta Faz; its Story.

Page 72. In Italy: Genoa Deforibedwith the Suburbs of San lictro in Arena; the Asbergo or WTorilioufe; Milan, Pavia; the Domo, Pizza' and other Rarities; Parma, Reggio a City belonging to the Duke of Modena; Bologna in the Ecclefinftical Eftate, with what is obfervable there; Hlorence Deforibed; the Duke's Palace, cur ions Pithures; the Tribuno; the Argentaria; Ș:atue Fountains, Gardens, Churches; the Poggi Imperiale; the Republick of Lucca; Pifa, a Poor City kept fo by Policy; Leghorn, she Statue of the Cirand Duke in Marble, and four Stasues in Brafs; Sienrea, Montefiafcone where is the richift Wine in Italy; Rome; Naples; the Via Appia; the Rock that misracislouly fplir at our Saviours Crucifixion; Nola Capua; the Mountain Vefurius; Grotta di Paufitppo; Grotta del Cane; the Stoves of St. Germano ; the Salfoterra ; Pozzuola.

## (I)

## Several Years

## Travels

> OFA

Gentleman through Portugal, Spain, Italy, the Empire of Gernany, \&c.

N the Year 1693 a Love to Foreign Travel, other Circumftances concurring; prevailed with me to leave my native Country for fome time. We were as War with France, and Holland, Flanders and the ncareft parts of Gerimany being full of Armies, I went on Board a Merchant Ship that was bound with others under a good Convoy for Liston in Porzugal. There thro the Bleffing of God, after as few Accidents as we could expect at Sea, we fafely arrived, and from thence I muft begin the following Obfervations.

To give a particular full Account of the City of Lisbon, the Metropolis of the King-

## (2)

dom of Portugal, is what I pretend not to do; for tho' I liv'd fome Mouths in and near it; yet I believe there is a great part thar I never law. They are very little acquainted with the Curiofiry of a Traveller"; few going thither meerly to fee that City, and therefore are not apt to inform hims whatbeft delerves his Notice.

Lisbon is Scituated on feveral high Hills, which makes walking the Sereers very umpleafant, as the Filth and noifome Smells render them very offenfive. Infomuch that thole whote bulinefs cloes not require theit going abroad, care not to frequent them, and the curious and inquifitive are foor difcouraged. However as I was a Stranger I thought I faw a great deal, for arriv ing there a little before Lent; I was firft en. tertained with fuch montious Proceffions, and feandalous Penances that norhing but the fight of rhem could have given nue theif true Idea: Scandalous I call rhem, becaute as I have been told, and have lome Reafor to believe, the greateft part of thefe preren ded Ienitents are only Hirelings, and com monly very profligate debauched Wretches fince one of the moft prophane and lew ${ }^{2 d}$ Villains I ever mer with; a Porter ; em ployed by the Englifh, told me he was hired to Whip himelf yearly among o thers publickly; (as they do it throo the Streets)

## (3)

Streets ) for which he was paid by a Religious Society. Others that are perfuaded to it by the Preifts as a Religious ACt to atone and expiate their Sins, perform it with great feverity by a blind Zeal or rather Folly, even to the hazard both of Soul and Body, for, to keep them within fome bounds of moderation, the Pricft pofitively declares who ever Dies under thofe Extravagances is actually Damued, yet it is, and hath been too well known, that there have been fome fo infatuated as in this manmer to Murder themfelves. The antick and ridiculous Folly of fome Proceffions was fiech as occafion'd Englifh Roman Catholicks there to tell me, that had they not in France and other Places been better Inftructeci in the Religon of the Romin Church they flould never have been Catholicks.

Churches and Convents they have Innumerable, at leaft fo to me, very little Decoration is there to be feen in any, the Domo is neither large nor beautiful. The beft of their publick Buildings are thefe, firlt the King's Palace pleafantly Scituated upon the River Tagos; it had been mighty great and fplendid, if carried on according to the lirft Model whiels defigned, two wings fronting the great Palace; as it is now, there is a Cloyfer behind joining to it: The Palace belonging to the Archl-. bilhop of Lisbone is a great Building. Upors the Stairs you fee Statues very good, other,

## (4)

rich Furniture is not to be expected in $P$ or tagral, there being even in the King's Palace enty bare whited Watls. The Houles are ge nerally high and the Streets fo narrow that the Sun comes little into them, to dry up the wet and fith that run from their Kitchins, whicl are all above Stairs: However rheir Houles are cool tho' the Sereets are very nafty; the narrownels of which hinders the ufe. 0 Coaches, inftead of them they have Litter carried between Mules, which are here large and of great Itrength. It is very oblerva ble to fee in the Strects great numbers a both Young and Old with Spectacles upor their Noles, and faftned to their Ears, the weakuefs of Sight, fo Univerfal among them is thought to procced from their fre quent Jileedings upon all occafion; The and a fpare diet of Henbroath is the com mon Phy fick in moft cales. The generality of the Peopie live upon a moderate pare dict they are not addicted to debauch with thei ftrong Wines, but their Maladies chicfl proceed from too frequent Converfation wit the Women; the heat of the Country, an their own natural Temper inclining the mucls more to that Vice than any other. Th Women liere paint mof abominably, and be gin fo young that they are forced to ufe it they grow more in years, otherwife the would foon look much decay'd.

## (5)

They are of a Tcmper exceeding Jealous and confine their Women very clofi, if any of them are fulpected of Incontinency, they are very fortumate to efcape with their Lives.

They have no time allowed them to go abroad but on Sundays, Holydays and their Eves, and then they muft not be denyed going to Church. Tlie Habit of thofe of thie beft Rank is ridiculoully linconvenient, they wear Guardinfanta's much larger than the Ladies in Italy or Spain, fo that I have feen it has been with difficulty they have paffed thro' the Doors at the Queen Dovinger of Englands Palace, when they Vifited her.

The Veils that cover their Faces are decent and modeft; they efteem fhewing their Feet, to be onie of the moft immodeft $\Lambda$ etions a Woman can be Guilty of; therefore their Petticoats are made fo long as to be fure to cover them; they are fo nice in this, that among the beft of them, rheir Footnen or Pages carry a Cloath before and after them, as they get in and out of their Coaches or Litters; at the fame time they think it 10 Immodelty to go with their Breafts and Shoulders Bare, the molt that ever I faw.

The Mens Habit is like their Ferfons, very grave, a Black Coat and Band is wo:n from the King to the Cobler, neither is B 3 there

## (6)

there any difference in the value of what they wear; for none have better or work than our Colchester Bays, which by turning the wrong lice outwards, ferves for Mourn ing. this laves Expenses in Cloaths, in whit the; would be very extravagant were the at lactary to wear what they pleafed; a Gould and Silver Laces are forbid amon! chem. The Inquifition here, and fear of the Faggot, mates them a!! in appearance vert good Chriftims; tho' it is to be feared that part of the Country are conceal Solis, and truly by their Countenances yo. v:ould believe oft of them fo, they retain ing very much of the Swarthy Mooril Complexion, they are alto of the like ho tatty Temper, eafily provoked to VVrat and very revengeful.

Lisbois is very confiderable for Trade, fo befides what they have with the Brazil e moot other Nations have Traffick wit them. Eng land fupplies them with many Com modifies, our Merchants take in Sale for Net found-lcind, and bring them back díy'd $O$,
ceveriglio or Codfish which turns to good Ab count there

After having made thole Advantages sher they return time enough with Wine ar l Fruits for England, fo that in left than years time they commonly make four profits -ble Voyages.

## (7)

Lisbon is conveniently Scituated for Traffick; the Rivcr Tagos running thro' fo great a part of the Country, affords then very commodious Carriage for bringing their Fruits, Winc and Oyls thiuther. Their Salt, that efpecially from St. Ubes is of great benefit to this Nation, it being carried into moft other Countrics; particularly the turedes ufe abundance of it. They acc voll fupplyed with Fifh, but Flenh is fearce with them, their rocky barren Mountains affording little Verdures only for Goats; Beef and viutton are rare elpecially the latter. The Fowls they have when Farted are very good efpecially their Pigcons and they very large. Near Lisbona arc many Chento's, or Sunmcr Country Houles, feveral of them extremely fiveet and plealant, the Hlowers from thic Orange Trees and Jeffamins perfuming the Air round them.
It was my fortune to have a very good Friend in one of thofe Chesto's at a place called the $L_{n} \approx$ four IMiles diftant from Lisbon, fo Scituated as to be thic only part abour Lisbon, that a Coach could drive, where all othcr ways being too Mountainous and Craggy. This was as pleafant a Seat as molt I have feen, having a large gool Houfe with Stables, Coacli-floufe, Lodgings for Servants; and a Garden walled about containing more than threc Acres of Land, and in it abundance of choice Ireits of an?

## (8)

forts, and nothing but pleafant Vineyards to walk in all round about him.

With this my worthy Friend I fpent a. bove three Months, in which time I had opportunity of feeing feveral very delightful Places. And from hence was but a good handfome walk from that, furmerly, famous Nunnery at Odevalla's; of late ycars there poor confin'd Saints have no Freer, nor indeed to free Converlation as thofe of the fame Or der have in other Convents. One thing muft not omit, that in the Hotteft Day ever felt in that Chento, we had always frefh Breeze from.the Sea towards Evening to cool us. This is what chielly I obfer ved about Lisbon; and now let us take ; farther View into the Country.

I left Lisbon May 6 th. 1694, and toob a Journy to fee the Country as far as Por to : I Travelled the firft morning over ? craggy Mountainous Country till I cam to Sacca-veina, thence to Alverca 2 League more, and there baited, in the afternoon paffed thro' Aliandra, Villa Franca and Povos and lodged that Night at Caftinora, wher I met with very bad Accommodations. (aj in all places in this Country, that in their $S$ ta lagios is) All this Days Travelling was ver) Mountainous and Rocky. The next morlv ing I fer 'out early, and paffed thro' the Vik lages of Villa Nova de Reina, Amboofia and Cafle
$C_{\text {affefia, }}$ where I din'd; after dinner I paffed by Sancta Terena; and my Travelling was extraordinary pleafant, lying thro' a Coun$\stackrel{\text { try, }}{W}$, not only plain but abounding with Wine, Oyl and Corn, and thefe to intermix'd, that nothing could be more diverting to the Eye than thofe Profpects.
The next place we came to was Panfinio where I lay that night. The next days Journy was no lefs pleafant. I pafied this morning over the Campo de Galligong a large fpatious Plain and a fruitfol Soil, abounding with Corn and Olives. I paffed Allamerof a, at Pialva I baited, after Dinner thro' the like pleafant Country I Travelled, paffing only thro' one Village which was 'FandemaSalls, and by Night reach'd Peruchio, the next Morning palfing thro' Aneion, Pulga, Robofal, \&c. 1 got that night to Coimbra, making four Days Journy of it from Lisbon, which was as much as we could do confidering the manner of Travelling was in a Horfe Litter.

Before you enter the City of Coimbra you pals a River which may be remarked, for the Bridge that is over it, not only for its length and good Work, but alfo for that it is built upon a nother Bridge; which time and the encreafe of the Sands have devoured. This is one of the longeft Bridges that ever I faw, it hath 29 Arches; the River

## ( 10 )

is Shallow, and I doubt not but in time will be quite choaked up with the Sands.

There is on this fide of the Water a Convent and a Nunnery, they are both of the Francifcan Order; the Convent is dedicated to St. Bartholomem, the Nunnery is large and Dedicated to Sancta Claya. The largenefs of this City may in fome meafure be guefs'd at, by the number of Souls that are faid to be in it, which are computed 30000 . The Scituation of it is like unto the reft of the great Towns in this Country, much upon Hills; there are in this Town 16 Colleges and Convents, tho' the Univerfity properly fpeaking, confilts but of two, viz. St. Peters and St. Pauls, which were formerly the Palaces of the Kings of Portugal, they lye both together, and by their joining feem but one Building. Their Schools are very mean in refpect of thofe at Oxford, tho they have their publick Lectures read in them, in all Sciences; I was told they lave an handfome Library, tho' I could not get a fight of it. That Day I was there being a Day of publick Exercife for a young Student a Fydalgo's Son then performing for his Dr. in Laws Degree, he read his Lectures in the Hall; I fuppofe becaufe that Room was the fitteft for receiving Company. They have but this one Hall commonto both Colleges, it is an handfome large Room, hung about with the Pictures of the Kings of Portugal, they

## (II)

fay there are 5000 Students belonging to this Univerfity, much too many for their College to receive, fo that none but the Sons of the Nobility, and thole of the better Rank have their Chambers in them, the reft lodg themfelves as conveniently as they can in the Town. The reafon they have fo many in the Univerfity is, becaufe they admit thern very young, and have Claffes for them as foon as they can well read. Of their Convents the moft famous and moft efteemed for Riches is that of the Sancta Cruz, Canons regular of the Order of St. Auguffin and all Dori's.

Belonging to this Convent is a largeChurch, the Altars are richly Guilded, and large SilverCandlefticks, with other fine wrought work of confiderable Value belonging to each Altar. They have many Reliques here to hew to Strangers, tho' it is a particular favour to fee them, unlefs you are known to be one of their Communion; that I might be the better received, I got an Irinh Father (who had fome acquaintance in the Convent) to go with me, he told fome of the Fraternity, that being an Eaglifh Traveller, I had the Curiofity to defire to fee their Reliques, with what elfe the Convent afforded; they prefently asked lim if I was a Catholick, he anfwered he did not know, I was a Stranger juff come to Town not known to him, they then faid they would make the more haft, and upon that, what they fhewed me

## (12)

was in fuch a hurry, that I lad but little time to obferve any thing: I was fhewn in the Church the Sword with which King Alphonfo cut of the Heads of 5 Moorifh Kings, in the Wars wirl rhem in Barbary, rle Sword he left as a Legacy to this Convent, who highly eftecm it as flome of their Kings lave done, in fo much that when they were to go to the Wars, they have borrowed it of the Convent expecting great Succefs would attend ir. King Sebaffian when he went to the Wars in Barbary, borrowed of the Convent this invincible Sword, what became of him, they have no certain account to this Day, he never returned; however the Sword was miraculoully laid on the High Altar in this Church. They rell you that as the Convent was much concern'd for the lofs of this Sword, they had often made their Supplications for its return, and one day as one of the Fryars was going to officiate at the High Altar, he found it lying thercon. How much it may be efteemed for that Virtue is reported to be in it, I cannot tell, to me it appeared of little Value and Ordinary.

At the end of the Dormitory is a little Chappel fet apart for the Reliques, and there they fhew you many remarkable things, as a Golden Crofs fet round with Jewels, in which they fay is a piece of the true Crofs; this was the firit Crols brought into this Coun-

$$
(13)
$$

try, and was always carried into the Feild and fet upon their Standard when they had Wars witl the Moors. Half of one of the Thorns of the platred Crown that was put upon our Saviour's Head. A Bonc of St. Stephen, a Bone of St. Auguftin, a Finger of one of the Innocents that were put to Death by Herod when he fought to have deftroyed our Savicur; the Chains of St. Peter which have large ftrong Iton Links; a Bone of St. Paul, a Leg Bone of one of the 11000 Virgins that were fent out of England to marry and encreafe the Cliritians in the Indies; an Arm-bone of St. Blazius; a Bone of St. Sebaftian, the Bones of Theotonius in a Silver Cheft, the Bones of the 5 Martyres that were fent to Convert the Infidels in Barbary, and there pur to Death by them, in a Silver Cleft; a Bone of St. Laurence. Thefe and many other fuch like Relicts were broughe Out of England in the time of Henry VIII. and upon the diffolution of Monafteries.

Thefe Reliques, were fhewn me at fuch a diftance, I could farce perceive what they were. Moft of their Churches are handfome, and their Altars richly Guilt, as for Reliques I was fhewn no more any were. I fared was I very curious about them, fince I fared io ill at the Santa Cruz.

I took Horle at Coimbra, after I had been there two Days, and went for Avegro; the
Road

## (14)

Road between Coimbra and Aveyro is plea. fant, confidering the Country, which for the moft part is Mountainous and Rocky; the Travelling upon Mules here, is almoft as Tedious as a Litter, for you go no fafter then your ciuide that walks by you.

Aveyro, is an handfom Market Town, the Streers as fiveet and clean as any you fhall meer with in this Country. The Government is in the Hands of a Juftice, as is the Civil Government throughout the Country. Here are three Convents of Fryers, viz. Dominicans, Carmelites and St. An. tonios, alfo 4 Nunneties, viz. of the Order of St. Antonio, Francificans, Dominicans and Carmelites. Thefe Nuıneries one with another may contain about 100 each with Servants; there are 4 Parifh Churches in this 'Town, befides many Chappels Dedicated to their particular Saints. There is a Duke of Aveyro, tho' he hath not lived here fince King Fohn's Reign, the reafon is becaufe he could not fubmit to that King, conceiving the Crown did of Right belong to the King of Spain, fo he was forced to fly to Spain, where (if living) he ftill remains; his Eftate was Seized by the King who now enjoys it; he beftowed his Houle upon the Carmelite Nuns. Here is a very convenient River, fo that Veffels of 70 or 80 Tun, come up it near the Town. It is faid there

## (15)

are 4000 Boats belonging to this River, and the ufe they are employed in, is carrying of Dunginto the Country, for manuring of their Land, which is not fo Fruitful in thefe parts, as about Lisbon. In this River they make great quantities of Salt, which fupplies the Country, and is alfo carried into Galicia and other Parts

This Town of Aveyro is fenced about with anhigh Wall, a defence againft Bows and Arrows; it was built by the Moors, here are fuppofed to be 15 or 16000 Souls. This Town is very well ferved with Fifh and
Fowl.

From Avegro to Porto, the five firft Leagues I paffed by Water, fo that going into a Boat about 12 at Night, I got to the Varr by 7 next Morning, which is a little Country Village, where I hired Horfes and Travelled the other five Leagues thro' a barren Country to Porto.

Here is a little Villa you pafs thro' before you come to the River of Porto called Villa Nova; the River of Porto is a good clofe Harbour for their Ships to Ride in, being fo fenced about with Hills that no Wind can hurt them ; they ride fo near the Town that they faften their Ships to the Walls thereof with an Hallaw.

## (16).

The City of Porto is an handfome well built Town, the Streets well paved and kepi clean in refpect of Lisbon, and ftands much on Hills. On the other fide the Water which is called the Sarra is a Convent of Auguftim Fryers, a very large new Convent, and is it about 45 Fryers, who efteem themfelve as Dons. I meafured their Dormitory be caufe I thought it to be one of the largel Galleries I had feen, ir was 215 large Pace long, and 5 broad. Here is alfo a Nunner) of the Order of St. Dominick. A little lowe on this fide of the Water at Gaia, a place for nierly famous for the Palace of the MooriD Kings, is a fmall Convent of the Fryars of Sr. Antonio, they are 28 in this Fraternits In the Town of Porto are 4 Parifh Churches viz. the Dome, St. Nicolao, Santa Vicforil and St. Peters; rhey are all very near Churches richer adorn'd with Guildings, than generally rle Churches are at Lisbon. I wa in them all, bur faw nothing remarkabl befides their Guildings; as for Reliques the) are very referved in fhewing them, if ans they have, efpecially to an Heretick as al Proteftants are accounted by them. Thert are placed in fome of their Churches upol the Walls near to the Saint that wrought the Miracle, wooden Legs and Arms, and fome times Pictures of the Perfons themfelves with Reprefentations of the Cures have beef

## (17)

ivrought by fuch Saints. They fhewed me in the Conivent of the Serra, a pair of Crutches that belonged to a Child of about 10 Years of Age, who had been Lame from his Birth; but upon his applying himfelf to the Image of our Lady in this Church, was cured of his Lamenefs; and this was done (as one of the Fryars told me) by that little Saint's Image in Bafs Relief.

This Cathedral is very finall in refpeet of what ours in England generally are. There are in this City feven Convents of Fryars, viz. the Francifcans, St. Fohn Novo, St. Elio, (who wear a purple Habit) the Dominicans, Carmelites, Benedictins and the Tanograpes, which laft is a new Order much in repute for their Strictnefs of living; their Difcipline is much after the Rules of the Jefiuits: Befides fuits, and four Nunneries, viz.St.Muriheca, St. Bento, St. Clara and the Recollette. This Order of Recollettes is particular to this Country, and are chiefly in their Maritime Towns. The Inftitution of this Order is, that when a Sailer undertakes a Voyage, he may until his return difpole of his Wife in one of there Cloyfters; likewife any Orphans may be placed here till pofe of themfelves; any Widow maý put her felf among rhem, after the Deatli

## ( 18 )

of her Husband; but then fhe's not allow. cd afrerwards to go out and Marry.

This City is wall'd about with an high Wall, tho' without Garifon. Juft without the Wall flands another Parilh Church dedicated to St Alphonfo. Here are computed to be withn this City and Suburbs 50000 Souls

This is. a place of very great Trade; they liave a River of great Advantage ro thenl, and upon that account it is calld the Golden River, becaufe by that eafie way of carriage, they bring from out of the Country all forts of Provifion in great quantitics, fuch as Wines, Oyls, Corn and all forts of Fruits, and this is of mighty advantage to their Shipping.

Down the River is the Bar, a danger, ous place for Ships to come in at, thro a very narrow paffage, having Rocks on both fides.

Over againft the Bar is a little Village, called St. Fohn's, where they have a. Fort, tho' few Soldiers in Garifon. The Bilhop of Porto has his Palace in this City near to the Dome; it feems a good Houle, tho' I could not have a fight of the in fide, becaufe not Inhabited. The Bifhop upon fome Difference between him and lis Clergy, had left his Diócefis, Declaring he would come no more among fucli difobedient Perfons, and was then at $L$ is

## (19)

bon, defiring to refign ; and petitioning the King to difpofe of his Bifhoprick to another.

From Porto I went to Gamiarains, as bad a Road as any I had gone, the greatef part of the Way lying fo much up and down Hill, and then fo freep and rough, that the Beaft you ride on ought to be very fure footed, otherwife you, are in conftant danger.

Gamarains, is a cleanly neat Town, the Streets broad, much upon a Level, and the Buildings handfom; this feems a large Marker Town; in it are 5 Convents of Religious, viz. the Dominicans, Francifcans, Carmelites, Capuchins and the Auguf. tins. Their Nunneries are 3, viz. the Fran${ }_{p}^{i} \mathrm{p}_{\text {cans }}$, Carmelites and Dominicans. 'Their Parifh Churches are only 2. They have a very good high Wall that furrounds the Town. Here are the Ruins of a Caftlo, which (as I was inform'd) was built for' one of the Kings of Portugal's Brother ; fome fay. it was for King John's Brother, Un: cle to Pedre the prelent King. The defign of it at firft feems to have been for a noble Structure, but I queftion whether it was ever finifhed; it appears not to have been Roofed, neither could I learn that it ever was Inhabited, which muft have been remembred if ever King John's

$$
\text { C } 2 \text { Bto: }
$$

## (20)

Brother had lived rhere, becaufe it is not many Years fince king Jobn Reigned.

From Gamarains I went the next Day to Braza, the ancientert Archicpificopal Sear in this King!om, and lath for a long time contended with 'Toledo for Precedence, which even to this day is not decided by the Pope.

This is a large City, Walled about as molt of their great Towns are. The firt and chiefert thing to be taken notice of in it is the Dome, rho' little more remarkable than the otherCathedral Churches I have fecn in this Country, unlefs it be for its bignefs, and in that it exceeds the relt. This Church is very Itrong as moft of the Buildings are. They have two very necelfary things in this Country for good Building in pertection, Stone and Mortar; the Srones are a Sort of Marble very durable, and rherr Loam is ctfeemed the molt binding of any, which I am apt to believe from its finenels and whitenefis, befides leveral of their old Buildings will convince any how lafting it is. lought not to forget that in this Church is a decent Monument of a Duke of Byone, and Monuments you feldom meet with in their Churches. This Prince they tell rou coming to this City, was met upon the Road by fuch a number of their InLlabitantso

## (2I)

habitants, that when he arrived there; (where foon afterwards he was vifited with a Sicknefs of which he dyed) he made his Will, and declared, that, tho he was not able to Feaft all the Company that gave him the mecting upon the Road, yet lie would make a Breakfaft for their Poor, and fo Ordered by his Will a Ycarly Eftate to be fes apart for a Brealkfaft every Morning to fo many Poor, and accordingiy they duly have fomething diftributed among them in the Cloyfters of this Churcl.. His Body is interr'd in an Ine in this Church; the Tomb is raifed about a yard and half from the ground; it is made of Brafs with his Effigies at length, which I fuppofe was formerly Gilt: There is an Infeription round about it, but by reafon of the Grates I could not come near enough to read it.
Near this Clurch is the Arch-Bifhop's Palace, an old Building, fo makes but an indifferent Shew on the ouffide; what it Was wit!lin I could not fee, the Jifhop being lately Dead, and therefore the Houfe was locked up.

The next place I went to from Bragz Was Vinna, which to my. Fancy is much the pleafanteft Town of any I law in Pc tugal, by reafon it lyes fo Qpen to the Sear

## (22)

that from the Key you may fee any Ship upon that Coaft.

The Streets are clean and well Paved; level and good Buildings. One of the ftrongeft Gartifons is kept here of any in this Kingdom; for they have a thoufandFoot and two Troops of Horfe. As for the ftrength of the place, it is not to be aecounted of, here being nothing but a little Caftle that lies to the Sea, which commands the Ships that come into this Harbour. When I faw it they had thirty feven Guns mounted, tho' there ought to be fifty ; the King hath lately built him here a Store-houle, a very good Stone building, and better Futnifhed with Arms than I expected. New Arms being lately fent hither for 20000 Men, befides fome Accoutrements for Horfe, Within the Caftle 1 was fhesvn a little low Building which they tell me was defign'd for the keeping of King Alphonfo, when he was a Prifoner.

This Town is a place of pretty good Trade for Shipping ; the River is not far Navigable, by realon of the Sands, which have and daily do more prejudice the Bar.

From Viana to Camena are three Leagues of pleafant Travelling in view of the Sea all the way. This is a Frontier Town, Situate upon a Plain, of little Defence. Here is always a Garifon kept, becaufe they are

## (23)

near Neighbours to Galician. About half a League from the Town, upon the entrance of the River, is a Fort upon a Rocks in the Sea, which is forme Defence to the River againft any Enemies Ships coming in to moleft the Harbour, tho' at prefent it is of noforce, being kept only by half a dozen Country Boors with perhaps two or three Guns mounted.
Within this Fort is a fall Convent dedicated to St. Antonio. This Town is a Place of fall Trade, however, fomeshiping comes hither. Here are two ParifhChurches, two Convents, one of Dominicans, the other of Francifans, and one Nunncty of the Dominican Order.

When you leave this Town to go to Galicia, you croft the River.

From Cameena, I palled to Villa Nova de Sylvero, which is an old built 'Town, between Camera and Valencia; ir is not Worth mentioning otherwife than as it lay in my way; being a Frontier Town, it is Garrifon'd, and hath a Wall about it, after the manner of other Paces in this Country.
Valencia is a Garrifon Town, bordering upon Galicia; the two Kingdoms are divideed here by a finall River. This Place is memorable for nothing I flaw there, befides, that when they are fuchs near $\mathrm{C}_{4}$ Neigh-

## (24)

Neighbours to Spain, they are in no Po iture to fecure and defend themfelves. It is naturally capabic of being made ftrong by its Situation; Iome Works there are about it, but they have neither Men nor Arms to maintain them, fo are liable upon a fudden Breach with Spain to be Invaded before they can make any Head to eppofe then.

There is another Fort, about a Mile from Valencia, called Lovelio, and one or two on the Spanifb fide, that feem to an fiver them. When you pafs this Place for Galicia, the King's Officers demand fecurity of you for the return of the Beaft you ride on into Portugat; they likewife Jearch you, that you carry no more Money, than what is neceffary for your Journey; tle fame is done when you go from Galici thither, which makes it but uneafic if the Scarcher hath a mind to be friet, as ge merally they are, unlefs you give Mones When you are come half way over the River, you are in Galicin, and the frrl Town you come into, is Tine, which is? Garrifon beloinging to the King of Spaim the Town ill Builc. This is an Epifcopal Seat. I only paffed thro the Town, hav ing further to go, and not hearing of a ny thing remarkable in it, went on for Yigo, a Sea-port Town in Galicia, the 5 quation of which is upon a River, efteerli

## (25)

ed as one of the beft Harbours for Ship. ing in thefe Parts.
Here it was that the Spanifb-Armada, when they were in their Glory, held rheir Rem-dez-vous. The Town is a Place of but fmall Trade, the Buildings, gencrally, very mean, only Fifher-men's Honfes, few others Inhabiting here. They call it a Garrifon Town, but as they manage it, ir hardly deferves that Name; here are fome Works and a few Guns, and rhey have every Day fixty Boors from the Country for their Defence, and to Garrifon fome other little Forts thereabouts. Thefe Fellows are Summon'd from within five or fix Leagues round the Town, and are changed daily. Here is one Parifh Church, which, tho it be large, is the meaneft I have feen. They have two Convents, one of Friars, the other of Nuns; they are both of the Erancifcan Order.
Down the River, about three Leagues diflant from the Town, are the Inles of Baijonne.

From Vigo, to Ponte Vedra, I paffed three Lcagues by Water, down a noble large River, the Hills on each fide, with the Vallies under them, afford a plealant Prolpect. Here are little Forts upon each fide the River, anfwering one another for the Defence of the River.

## (26)

As you pafs this River, you go within fight of Radundella, which is an handfome Market Town, lying by the Water-fide. Upon an Ifland in the midle of the River, is a Convent of Francifcans; it feemed a pretty Place by the Fruit-Trees and Gardens that are about it. When you are come to the end of the River, you have a League and a half Paffage by Land to Ponte Vedra; the unevennefs of the Coun. try made it not very pleafant Travelling thither.

Ponte Vedra is a large Market Town, tho' the Buildings are but ordinary; here is a River that opens into the Sea, fo that by that means there is fome fmall Trade driven here.

The moft remarkable I faw here, was a Church Dedicated to our Bleffed Lady; it is a very large Country Church; the infide hath nothing extraordinary, unlefs it be the wrought Work that is on the Top, and on the Pillars, which are Marble. Here is little coftly Work appears, nor indeed, in any of the Churches in Galicia.

The Front of this Church, tho' it is not very uniform, yet for the fine Reliefs, deferves to be mentioned, where is our Bleffed Lady lying on her Death-Bed, with the Apoftles about her, and fome of the antient Fathers. The Arch-Bifhop of Di. ego hath a Palace in this Town; the Houfe feems

## (27)

feems to have been large, tho' altogether out of Repair, by reafon it is not Inlabited, neither are their Clergy obliged to make good Dilapidations, as the Clergy in Englandare. . Hereare two Parih Churches, and three Convents, two of Francifcan and Dominican Friars, and one of Nuns, befides ${ }^{2}$ College of Jefuits. Here is a very large Store-houfe, where they have fome good brafs Guns, and a fimall quantity of leffer Arms.

I went no farther this way, being heartily tired with the ill Ufage I met with in this Country. Galicia is jult fuch another Country as Portugal, both in refpect of the Soil, and the Manners of the People, who little differ from one another, either in Language or Habit. Here is great appearance of Poverty all up and down the Country, nothing of good Husbandry or Induftry encouraged among chem. This Part of the Country affords none but green Wines. I return'd out of Galicia to Porto the fame way, but from Porto to Lisbon another. After I had paffed Avegro, inAtead of going by Coimbra, I went to Fygera, a litrle Sea-Port Town, but a Place of fome Trade. Here is nothing at all remarkable in it; they have a Caftle with fome few Guns; the bigreft Ships that come into this River, are at molt not above 100 Tun; the greatelt Trade is in Salt and Oil,

## (28)

the firf made on this River, and the Oil, the Product of the Neighbouring Countries.

Paffing this River the next Morning, and after Riding on the Sands for about two Miles, I came to Lavos, where I was ftop'd a little by an Irifh Prieft; it was upon a Sunday the $25^{\text {th }}$. of ${ }^{\text {Guly }}$, and St. Fames's Day; the Prieft was very earneft with me to have gon about four Leagues off, where I might have feen a Miracle wrought. There was a Cliappel dedicated to St. Fames; fo here they have an old Cuftom, that upon this Day great numbers from the Neighbouring Villages go thither to pay their Devotion to this Saint. The Town provides a vaft great Cake for a their entertainment, and 'tis reported of a Family here, that any one of it can go to the Oven, tho' never fo hot, and turn the Cake without any Injury to them, which no other can do. Wanting Faith, I thought this would be going too far out of my way, and therefore delired the Father to cxcufe me.

I had almoft forgot Mira, a Town betwcen Avegro and Fygera, where they are famous for a very peculiar way of taking Wild Ducks, which they have in great plenty; they do it not with Nets or Guns, but with Sticks that they throw at thern wher

## (29)

when they rife and take Wing, and often knock down a great many. They will not fiffer any to difturb them with Guns, fo that chey are little frightned.

I went the next Day from Fygera to Lazia, an Epifcopal Sce; the Town is not extraordinary; the Parifh Churches are three, viz. thic Dome, Santo Diago and Santo Pedro. I can fay nothing of the Dome, Only taking a view of it in paffing; it feemed an handfom large Pilc of Building, and indeed what made me the lefs curious, Was, therc being no varicty, but feeing One of their Churches you fee all. There is a goodly Pile of Building near the Church for the Bilhop's Palace. They have four Convents, one of Auguftines, the others are Dominicans, Firanicijoans and Capuchines, and alfo a Numnery of Dominicaizs.
Upon the top of an high Hill ftands a Caftle belonging to the King; it appears to be a noble ftately Building. I went from Lazia to St. Terena, and in my way paffed by Batalia where there is the beit built Church in this Kingdom, it. was Wrought by Englifin Men; this is the Butying place for the Kings of Portugal. This Was the hardcft Days Travclling I had all my Journey, both for the Leagues and
badnecs of the Way, in fome places fuch pro"

## (30)

prodigious fteep and rocky Hills, that a Mule can hardly climb them.

The Road lay crofs the Country, fo it was late that Night before I got to St. Terena; carly the next Morning I was mounted on my Mule, refolving to reach Lisbon, whither I had'fourteen largeL cagucs: I rid the two firft Leagues, afterwairds Emibark't, fent my Mule by Land, who came to me the next Day, but arrived my felf at my Journies end between three and four that Afternoon.

The Poor in this Country do certainly fare as bad as any People whatfocver: Their Dict is chiefly upon Brow and Water; this Brow is a fort of Bread, they make here of an Indian Corn, called Melio; it is very coarfe and cats gritty, the colour of it is yellow; this is what the ordinary fort live upon, and I believe many hundreds of Families during the courfo of their Lives never talt Meat.

This Country in thofe parts I have feen has but little Timber Wood; Olives and Cork-Trees are in great numbers, and fome few Shrubs of Oak, but I have feen feveral very large Groves of Pines.

I left Lisbon, September the firft 1694, in order to Travel to Madrid; I took Boat and paffed the River to Allegalego three Leagucs by Water, I refted there that Night,

## (3I)

Nigbt, and about feven a Clock the next Evening I got to Vento-Novo eight Leagues farther ; I law nothing in the way befides a barren Country. The next Day I paffed by Monte Major, an handfom Village. That Night I lay at Ryolioa litrle Comntry Town, where has been an old Morifh Cafte; from the Walls you have a very fine Profpect of the Country round ; it is 2 ruinous place, nothing remaining perfect but the Church.
From Ryolio the next Days Journy was to Eftramoze, a Place famous for Earthen Ware. This Town lying on the Confines of $S_{\text {pain, }}$, is Garrifon'd with eight Companies of Foot, and three Troops of Horfe.

Elvas being the the laft Frontier Town in Portugal is ftrongly Fortified; ir is meMorable for having held out a Siege of fix Months againft the Spaniards in the laft $W_{\text {ars. }}$ Here is an Aqueduct of 3 Leagues and an half in length : It is of a very great height in fome places where the ground is low, there being four Arclics one upon another for a great way together, the Whole Building is. noble, and muft have been done at vaft Expence.
After you have paffed Elvas, and gone about two Englifi Miles, you come to a frmall River that divides Portugal and Spain; Soing farther on, you pars over the Campo,

## (32)

where the great Battlc was fought between the Sparicirds and Portuguefes in the laff Wars, when, they fay, were flain feven thoufand Spaniards; both French and Englif were engaged on the Protuguefe fide, and the Victory was much owing to the Englifl who fell fo furioully upon the Spaniard loft Wing, that the Portuguefe General thinking they were going to join the Spaniards, erycd out the Englifh would betray them; Miarthal Schombergh whe commanded the Firencl, defired, him not to miftruft, but let them alone and they would do the bufinefs, and fo they did, for they broke in upon the Spr. niards, and foon put them to light: Tlui Victory putan end to thofe Wars.

The firlt Town in Spain is Badaios; be forc you go into it, you pafs over a large Bridge of twenty fix Arches. This Town well Fortificd.

Lcaving this Place, I went the next Day to Meridn, and paffed over a Bridge of more than fixty Arclics. 1 his Town affords fomething to entertain a Traveller, as thic Ruins of Tome old Roman Buildings, a larg Caftle, of no ule now but for a Prifon: a very large Arch built by Foulius Cafart compofed of great Stones without Mortari a Pyramid raifed by Auguftus Gefar, ald very fincly wrought. Here are fome re rectar ins

## (33)

mains of an Aqueduct, built formerly by the Romans, there is another more modern, that brings the Water a geeat way.
The Road betwixt Merida, and Truxillo, is thro' a mountainous woody Country very dangerous becaule of many Robbers.

The Town of Traxillo has large and very good Buildings in it, feveral Perfors of Qualitys Houfes, 5 large Parifh Churches, 5 Convents of Friars, and 4 of Nuns. Upon the Road I paffed by the Houfe of thie Coizde de Lopefo, it feem'd to be very ftately and large, the Villas in this Country are numerous, tho' but ordinary mudd Buildings.

I lay one Night at Telaveyra de Reyna a large Country Town, where are 13 Convents of Monks and Friars, five of Nuns, with 8 or 9 Parifh Churches.

I went 5 Leagues out of my way to fee the City of Toledo, a Place well delerving it. This City has many,goorl Buildings thic moft Magnificent is the Cathochral Church, which is very large; the Altars are moft of them fet off with great quantitics of Plate; on one of them is the Inage of our Lady, cloathed in a Garment fet with Iearl, Diamonds, and other precious Stoncs of immenfe value. They lavemany private Sacriftics for their Relicks and Riches, Which are prodigious; the line Painting D very.

## (34)

very glorious. I was Shewn a little Ora. tory, where they told me our Bleffed Lady was pleafed to cone down, and with her own Hand put a Crown upon the Head of the Bishop.
' ins with this Sec that Braga finds in Competition for Priority; which is the ancenter, is a Difjute a Traveller needs nor engage in ; upon all other Relpects this certainly has the Preference.

The King's Palace, called the Cafte, is - very great, rhee Stables one over anotheli, are capable of containing s, oo Horde. They have a Proverb here: Del Toledano quart tare if temprazo, that is, From one of To Redo take heed Night and Day; which comes from the Subtilty and Gravity of the Ic o pule.

This is the chief City in Spain, and all Arch-Bifhoprich, the richer for Revenues, except the Papacy, of any in Chriftendom; the prefent Arch-Bifhop is a Cardinal: They efteem the Caflilian Language to be fipolic in gicateft Purity in this City. Some General Councils have been held here.

The Villas of Madrid, (for it is no more) is cfteemed as the greateft Village in Er. rape, and I believe dcfervedly. The Count try here is not like Portugal, abounding with Hills, but of a rich fruitful Soil, in which they are very fortunate, fine their Sloth and Pride are foch, as would farsi the ${ }^{1}$

## (35)

them in any other; they are for nothing that will coft themany Pains to acquirc, and think it below the Dignity of a Spa. niard to labour, and provide for the future.
In this fine Councry, Madrid, (the ordinary Refidence of the Kings of Spain) is look'd upon to be ill Situared, the Air not wholefom; the caufe of it may probably be from a River you pafs this way, before you enter the Town, which lies aimoft dry. This is a Branch of the River Tagos, which has its Rife near Toledo, and tuns from thence to Sta. Terena, 14 Leagues beyond Lisbon in Portugal. The Buildings here are good, generally of Brick, the Streets Tome of them very broad and noble, yet fo naftily kept, that they are very offenfive; all Filth is thrown into them, and there lies. For their Churches, rhey are finer in this Place, than any I had feen; the Churches in Spain being generally eftecumed the richeft. One of the firft Places I faw in this Town, was the Houfe of the Almirante de Caftilia, chicfly confiderable for its fine Pictures, in collecting of which, the Spaniards are very curious, and will give any fum of Money for a Piece that is of value; for inftance, here I faw a picture of Ixion cmbracing the Clouds, done by the Hands of Titian, which lay in pawn D 2 for

## ( $3^{6}$ )

for 5000 Doublons, and lookt upon as a good fecurity for the Money.

I went the fame Day to one of the King's Houfes, a little way out of Town; this is call'd the Buen-Retiro, where, in the hear of Summer the King retires. In this Houfe are feveral good Paintings, as of Titian, $R$ * phel, Urbino, Bordona, Annibal, Vandike, \&c. This Houfe built with Brick, without makes but an indifierent Figure, neither within is there any thing remarkable befides the Pic tures. In the Garden is the Statuc of Phi lip the Fourth on Horfe-back, curioully wrought in Brafs, placed on a Pcdeftal of Marble. Near to the Houfe are very fine Canals, on which, his Majefty in his Barge fometimes takes his Pleafurc. Here the King has 2 or 3 Pair of Englif, Swalls, lool'd on as great Rarities in this Country. At the corner of thele Canals are fe veral Summer-houfes, in whichare Mufich when the king is upon the Water. You pals by the Stables, at the entrance into the par lace Court ; here is one for the Sadte-horles, which are about 60 of feveral Countries and Nations; another for the Coach-horfe; ziz. three Sets of black, three of light Gres ${ }^{\text {j, }}$ and one of very dark Greys; the Blach, and the Greys, are of the great Flandets Breed, there are 2 Sets of very fine Duily befides 6 Sets of Mules,

Havirb

## ( 37 )

Having feen the Stables, I was led to the Armory, adjoining, an handiome large Room, containing feveral fine Suits of $\Lambda$ rmour that have belonged to their Kings; as firft feveral Suits that were wore by Charles the sth, Emperour of Germany, with a Sword a lrefent from the Pope to him. This Prince's Armor may be known from others, having our Lady always placed on the Breaft ; feveral Suitsof Pbilip the Acond, Philip the third, Plilip the fourth, and one larely made for his prefent Majefty [fince Dead] Cbarles the fccond, different from others, being double Gilt, and fet with Diamonds, and other precious Stones, more for Sight than Ufe, proper enough for this Prince, who would never hazard his Per-. fon in Battle.

They flew the Armour of that Fighting Cardinal Il defonfo, feveral Trophies talien from the Turks, as their Horfe-tails, many of their Colours, with other Habiliments of War. You are here alfo dhewn a large polin'd Steel-plate, which ferv'd as a Lookingglafs, and was always carried into the Ficid by Cbarles the gth when he went to the Wars, by which he put on his Armour; alfo ancafie Chair that Chartes the sth carri- $^{\text {che }}$ with him to the Camp, in which he Eat, Slept, and difpatch'd all Bufnels, and léyeral other things very curions.

## $(38)$

The Entrance into the Palace-Yard is great, the Court a Square, the Stables and Armory front the Houfe, one each fide are only Cloifers to walk under with many Heads cut in Marble upon them.

The Palace it fulf is not large, the Burlding of Stone and good. Here are ? Quadtangles with Cloitters both above and below; in one of the Quadrangles is the King's Apartmertin the other is the Queens; neither of theni to be feen, but when their Majefties are removed to fome other Palace.

I went as far as they would permit me, which was through three or four ordinary Rooms, to fee the King at Din ner. The Dining Room is handfome and large, but meanly Furnifht; the Ante-Room to It was not large, but very fine, the Walls covered with Jafper and Marble. The King's Dinner is ferv'd up in fmall Silver Plates; he has 12 at Dinner, and 8 at Supper; thefe Dithes are attended up by Twelve of his Halberdeers, and fo is the Cup in which his Majetty Drinksi the Guards make every one uncover to it as it paffes by. The King has 3 forts of Guards, spanifl, Flemming, and Germans, who littic differ in their Habies, and all carry Halberds. Here is much thew of a fplendid, and auguf Court, for you fhall teldom come in a Morning without find-

## (39)

ing the lalace-yard fall of Coaches and great Number of People walking about the Palace; but this attendance of Coaches is for the Courts of Julie, which are kept within the Palace for ali the liengloms under his Catholic Majefty.

In Spain, Uniformity in Building is mot much regarded; the Grandees Joules are commonly very large. 'The Prifon here is the noblelt I ever fay; it was built for a Prince's Palace, the Cardinal Brother, as I take it, to Philip IV. converted it to this other ute, for a Prifon of State:

In many of the Streets are Fountains, but none extraordinary.

The Plaza maijor at time of a Bull- feat must needs look very noble: It is a large Square of bandfome high brick Buildings, Iron Balconies to every Window for the Spedators, that will contain great numbbets.

Their Majerties have their proper Palconies, and all publick Minifters have others appointed for them.

In the Summer Iivenings is much fiequented the Prado deSto. Feronimon, where are a multitude of Caches parting bachFard and forward in great State. Nisan are appointed to fprindile this place with Fountains here convenient for that pu:-
pofe : At. other Scafons of the Year the Prado is the place of their Affembling.

Crols the Water and among Trees, has the King another Houfe, called Cafa de Campo, where fome times in the Summer Evenings he comes out, and has a little Entertainment in the cool Shades, the chiel lheafure of this place.

For Sports his Majefty is not much de lighted with any; when he is to Hunt divers Fellows are hired the Night befor to go into the Woods where he defigg his Hunt, to beat up the Gamefor him.

I went from Madrid to Alcala de Her nares, called in Latin Complutum, by which Name it has been molt known to the Learned World, the Complutenfes har ing made themfelves emingnt for their Plir lolophick Writings.

This is one of the moft famous Uni verfities in Spain, Founded by the greas Cardinal Ximenes, and excepting Salamanes the greateft; here are many Colleges and Convents. The Buildings of the Tow are very indifferent, the great College call led the Univerfity was built by that great Warrier and Clurchman Cardinal Ildefor" So. In this College are the Schools wher all publick Acts and Difiputations are held The Names of the other Colleges are ${ }^{2}$ follow, the College of the Madie de Dion

## $(4 I)$

the College of Malca, of the Tri Lingue, King's College, the College of Nona, the College Manrique, the College of St. Chemont, the College of Lugo, the College of Aragon, the College of $V$ erdes, the College of St. Ambroas, that of S. Katherine, the College of St. Dennis, that of the Rufins, St. George's College built by a Portugufe Conde, for the ufo of the Irifh, and handfomly Endowed. • The defign was to have lad about 30 Students in it, but the Conde dying, this was never fininh'd; on the contracy the greateft part of the Rents were feiz'd on by the King; and at this time it has no more than 8 Students, and they but little to live upon; they arc obliged upon. Oath, at their firft admiffion into the College after Seven Years to return and Preach the Gufipl in forme parts of thee North. The Colleges of St. Peter and St. Paul, and the College of the Grammariant.

Befides there Colleges they have feveral Convents of Monks and Fryars of the Order of St. Auguftin, St. Thomas, St. Bafl, St. Bernard'; and for the Complutenfer, the Carmelites, the Oratory, the befits, two of the Trinitarians, the Difcalcious, two Convents of the Mercenaries, the Minims, the Agonifantes, the Auguftins-Difcalcious, the Convent of the Angels, of St. Diag,

## $(42)$

St. 'Fuan de Dios, and the Convent of Leom befifes ten Convents of Nuns.

1. heard a little of their Difputations which feem'd fome thing odd, the Refpon. dent affer having repeated the Opponenr's Syllogifm, diftinguifhed not in Latin, but in his own iviouer Tongue.

In the Univerfity College is interred in the Chappe! before the High Altar, the Body of Cardinal Ildefonfo, Founder thereof; there is a very noble Monument $E$. rected for him of white Marble; his Effi gies in a recumbing Pofture curioully wrought, as is all the Stone on which it lies, and encompaffed with Brafs Gates; his Head and fome other parts are kept as Reliques to be fhewn to Strangers. To lis memory in the Church are 4 or 5 Enfigns which he took away from the Turks, to gether with Mabomet's Lamp.

After I had taken a view of the Univer fity, I went to fee the great Church which they call the Dome; it is noble and large. In this Church I met with the Monumen' of Dr. F. Gonzales, in white Marble, placed within the Wall at the Eaft end of the Church, under which I found this Inicrip tion.

How est enims corpus moum, bic est enim cs lix Sanguizios mei, novi ou cterni teftaments

$$
(43)
$$

mifterium Fidei, qui pro vobis \& pro multis effundetur in rensiffonens peccatorsm.

## D. M. S.

Docto Joann: Gonzales de Caftilla Stemmate, Scientia, Fama Pofteritati conßpicu'e Colleg. Theolog. Matris Dei Feracifizimo Pomsario fructus H . C. E: qui Didafcalus ab Eploebis XLV Ans. ardenter ingenio, Vita, Lingua, Calamo, Pruderitia, cunct is illuxit. Arifoteli Numen, \& Theologia lumen, Antifit. Aquinatis, primarius Complutenfis, Cujus illuffria Volumina Dom. Columina Sapientic, Fulmen Heretico, Lumen inopi, Culmen Academic. Semper Canonicus of Archipresbyter bac Ede Sa${ }^{\text {cra Magiftrali cum }}$ che fuaq; pienter erogavit, charus omnibus abijt indelebile gaudium, Ann.
16 g 6 .

> Viator, ito, lege, prece Deum apprecare, Amicus beu marens amico marenti.
Alcala formerly ftood on the other fide of the River, at the Foot of an high Hill, but that Town was ruin'd during the Wars between the Moors and the Spaniards; after the Conqueft of the Moors it was rebuilt where it now fands.
On the top of an high Hill, crofs the $W_{\text {ater, }}$ is a Chappel, where is kept a red Clofs, of which, they give you this Relation; That in a Bastlo fought there with the

## (44)

the Moors, as the King was taking a view of his Army, a red Croft was font (as the Priefts fay) from Heaven, and put into his Hand, which gave to great Encouragement to the Soldiers, that they utterly routed, the Moors.

In the Dome is Shewn a miraculous Stone, from whence has flowed fuck quancities of Oil, that supplied all the Lamps in the Church, which are many. Upon this Stone were 2 young Children Sacrificed by the Moors, for refufing to deny the Chiftian Faith; many Years after which, this Stone (as they tell you) afforded fuck great quantities of Oil, as to over-do fur. plying their Lamps, until foch time that he that had the keeping it, fold and made gain of the Oil, and then the Miracle ceased; notwithftanding, the Priefts fill continue to keep it moift, and tell you, now it aft fords very little.

I made another Excurfion while I was at Madrid, and that was to fee the E four: al, efteemed, and very defervedly, one of Wonders of the World ; the Grandeur of of this Building is incredible, it contains a Royal Palace, a Convent of above two hundred Fryars of St. Feroms Order; be fides a College or Nurlery of young Stu dents.

The $E f$ curial is Situated in the Kingdont of Toledo, built by Philip II. in the Heart

## (45)

of Spain; feven Leagues weftward of $M a$ drid; at the foot of the Montes Carpentanoes, which defends it from the Northerly Winds. Towards the Eaft and Weft it hath large Plains, which with the Rivulets and Fountains afford a pleafant Vifto. It lies in the Latitude of 4 I : Its Form is a Square, the parts being cach Two thoufand fix hundred and thirty Foot ; at every corner is a Tower of handfom Building. It is built of an hard Stone, with gray lpots : The Order of its Architecture, is for the moft part Dorick, but in divers places it is allo Ionick, Corinthian, Compofite and Tufcan. In the four Squares are fixteen Gates; the chief entrance is at the Weft Gate, where are three Doors; over which are the Statucs of St. Lorenzo, Patron of this Place. In the midle are the Arms of the King of Spain. The firft Quadrangle two hundred rhirty Foot long, one hundred thirty fix broad; in the front of this inner Court are 6 Pillars of the Dorick Order ; they are of fixty eight Foot high, upon Which are plac'd fix P'edeftals, and upon them the Statutes of the Kings in rhe Old Teffament, viz. David, Solomon, Fofias, Ezekias, Fehofaphat and Mamafes, withCrowns of Brals on their Heads, which they fay Weigh one hundred pound each; their Secpters of the fame Metal, fifty pound each; and Davids's Harp allo of the fame Metal,

## ( 46 )

Metal, three hundred pounds and three quarters.

Under each of thefe Kings, are thefe following Infcriptious.

David.
Operis.
Exemplar.
A Domino.
Recepit.

Ædificatum.
Solomon.
Templum
Domino.

Dedicavit.

Fofias.
Volumen
Legis
Domini
Invenit

Fofaphat.
Lucis
Ablatis
Legem
Propagavit

Ezechias. Mundata. Domo

Pbafi
Celebravit.
(47)
Lapidem, D. Bernardi Sacro Dia
Ann: M. DLXIII.
Res divina feri in eo capta
Pridie feftum D. Laurentij
Ann. M. D LXXXVI.
Philipp. II.
Omnium Hip. Regr.
$v_{\text {triufq; Sicil. Hierrf. \&c. Rex }}$
Camilli, Cajet. Alexandr.
Patriarche Nuntij Apof.
Minifterio, banc Baflec.
S. Clurifmate Confërrand.
Pie ơ devote Curavit
Die XXX Auguft:
Ann. M. D XCV.

This Church is in lengch three hundred fixty his Church is in lengeth three hundred
brey Foot, two hundred thirty in breadth, from the Pavement to thic Crols; the Doot high: It is Built according to
of whick Order. Here are fix Ifles, two meet and make a Squarc. Herc are twenfour Arches eminent for their Hcight; ly great Windows; thirty ninc Balconics and Geat Windows; thirty ninc Balconics
Gabour therics, with Silk Curtains sound In thisch.
Jarch are twelve Croffes of fine
Cbappels Stone, fet over their refpective appels; as alfo forty Altars in other particu.

## ( $4^{8}$ )

ticular Chappels; with Painting and excellent Pictures of the Saints.

The Pavement of this Church is of grey and black Marble; great Silver Lamps, arc placed up and down to illuminate théfe large Ifles. In the midle Inle are fourteen Balconies, of two Yards and a third part in length; the grcat Clappel is of incomparable Magnificence, it's feventy Foot in length, fifty in breadth, and in height onc hundred and ten. The going up to this Chappel from the midle Ille, is by twelve Steps of Jafpar, of fifty three Foot in length. Before you enter the Chappel, are curious Rails of Brafs Guilt. The Painting and Guilding are extraordinary Curious. Herc are four lorts of Architecture, which are ninety threeiFoot high, and 49 broad ; the firft is of the Dorick Order, with fix Pitlars; the fecond of the Ionick, with fix others; the third is the Corintbian, and fourth, the Compofite, with only two Pillars fuftaining the Roof and Arches. All there Pillars are of Jafpar Stone, finely Polifhed, with their Bafes and Capitals of Brafs Guilt. In one of the Pillars of the Dorick Order, in the middle is the Cuffodia or Place where the Sacraments are kept; on the fides are two Originals by the hand of Perugino an Italian; the one is the Birth of our Saviour, the other the Adoration of whe three Eaftern Kings. On the fides of

## (49)

the Pillars are in Brafs Guilt; the Four Evangelists very large.
In the Ionick Order, in the middle is St. Laurence, in his Martyrdom upon the Gridiron; an excellent lice by the fame Perugino. On she fides are two other Pictures, the one of Chrift tied to the Pillar to be Scourged; the other of Chrift bearing his Croft, both Originals; by the hand of Federico Zucchero; here are also four Statues of Brafs, reprefenting four Fathers of the Church.
In the Corinthian Order, the molt beautiful, are placed the Affumption of our Lady; on the fides, the Refurrection, and Deficent of the Holy Ghoft, Originals, by the fame hand; and between two Pyramids, are two Statues in Brafs, the one of St. Andrent, the other of St. James, Pa: ${ }^{\text {tron l }}$ of spain.

In the fourth and last fort of this Architecture, which is the Compofite, are only two Pillars; in the middle is our Saviour On the Croft; on the fides are Sr. Peter and St. Paul, on the our fides of chef fours, our Lady and St. John; thee
fay of are of Brass Gilt, and they
each.

## (50)

The Cuffodtra (which is the Box wherein is depofited the Sacrament ) is compofed of various Stones, the form round, its height fixteen Foot, its Diameter feven and an half; it is fupported by cight Columns of Diafparo, which in the varicty of Colours, imitate the Rainbow. I was informed, fo hard is this Stone to be cut, that it is not to be wrought but by Diamonds; the working of it coft Eighty thoufand Ducates.

Over the Cuffodia are the Statucs of the twelve Apofles; at the top is the Refur: rection of our Saviour.

The entrance into this Chappel or $S a$ srario, (as they call it ) is by two Doors of Jalpar Stonc, one of cach fide; the Altar which you afcend by ten Steps, is of the fame Stone.

The Sagratio is likewife paved with Jafpar; receiving its height thro' a Window from rlic Eatt, with finc Chryftal-Glafs, and Iron Bars Guilt.

This is adorned with PiCtures, reprefenting the Myftery of the Eucharilt; with a Raimbow, and many Angels over it.

The Contriver of this Cuftodia, was ${ }^{\prime}$ fo cobo Tre $\approx 0$, a Millanefe, lone very famous for Arelitecture ; its much fet off by the Royal Oratorics for the King and Queen's hearing of Mafs.

## (51)

On the right Hand of this Altar, are five Stacues in Brads upon their knees, rcpresenting the Emperor Charles V. his Empress; the Emperour's Daughter, and two of his Sifters. On the other hand are the Arms of Spain; below them five other Statues correfponding. On the other fade, one of Philip II. his Queen Ann, two of lis former Wives, and his Son Charles.

Upon two black Marble, oval Stones, are thee Inferiptions wrought in Gold Letters.

## D. O. M.

Philippus IIdus. Omnium HiJpan: Regn: viriufq; Sicilia of Hieruf: Rex Cathol: Arcbidux Auger. in hae Sacra REde quam a fundament: Extruxit

Sibi V. P.

## On the other file.

Nuiefount Simul Anna, Elizabethan Co:
Maria Vxores cum z Carolo Prinap Filio
Primo;. Primoqio Vxores cum Carole Prinap Filio
The Glory of this Church is much augmelted by curious Paintings out of Sacred Hiftory, on the Ceiling ; by Luquetc an Italian.

## ( 52 )

Unsler this Altar is the Pantheon or Burying blace for the Kings of Spain, of the Autrian liamily.

The Reliques here are many; they fhew fome of the Hair of our Bleffed Saviour, and of the Virgin Mary; Some of their wearing Cloaths; Thorns of his Crown; one of the Nails that nailed Him to the Crofs; fome of the Purple Habit was put on him ; many Reliques of St. John the Baptiff, and other Apoftes, Martyrs, Contetfours and Holy Virgins; here is allo the Body of Se. Lairrcizce, Patron of this Clurch entree; they liave the Head of St. Ferom, the Fathers of the Church being of his Or der ; and alfo the Heads of divers other Saints.

In line the Priefts tell you that they have in this Church fome Reliques of all the Saints, whofe memory the Catholick Church celebrates.

They have Pixes and Chalices for the Bleffed Sacrament five hurdred and fifty, fome of pure Gold, others of Silver and Crittal; and among them, is one that was offer'd to our Bleffed Saviour, by one of the thece Kings, when they came to Worfhip him, and brought Irefents.

Whe Choire is in the midle Ifle, fronting the Great Chappel; it is in length ninety Six Foot, in breadth fify fix, and in heights forty eight: The Pavement is of the Marble

## (53)

Marble, as that in the Body of the Church. The Walls are Painted with the Hiffory St. Laurence and St. ferome; one by the Hand of Romislo, rhe other by Luquefto; famous Italians

On the top are Painted the Glories of Heaven; an admirable liece of the fame Luquefto's. In the middle hangs a Cryftal Branch of twenty eight lights; given to the Convent by his prefent Majiaty Charles II. There are two Orders of Scats, of feveral forts of precious Wood; where the Monks are Day and Night at their DeVotion, perpetually Praying for their Kings, both living and dead; as alfo for the Carholick Cliurch.
Here is on each fide an Organ, with Galleries of Brafs Guilt; and in the Church are fix more Organs; one of which was $\mathrm{Cb}_{\text {ary }} \mathrm{l}$ es V . and of silver.
The Sacriftia is one hundred and eight Foot in length, and thirty in breadth; Paved with various Marbles; the Ceiling ; is curioufly Painted, and the Walls ate adorned with Pietures, Originals of facred Hiftory, in all thirty two; the gift of Philip the Fourth, by the Hands of Ti${ }^{\text {tiana }}$, Raphasel Vrlino, Pao!o F'cronefe, Tin${ }^{\text {toreto }}$ Andirea del Sayto, áe Bordonon, Greido Bolognefe, Annibal C'aracive, J'ardike and others.

## (54)

The Pumbeon w!ich is the burying Place Inii the kings of span, of the Auftrian \{amily, is eftecmed by' all 'Travellers, as the fmeit work of its kind in Europe; the entance into it is near the Sacrifty, delcending by Steps of choice Marble cusioully Polithed. Over one of the Gates (which are of Brafs Guitt) under the Arms of Sprin, upon a black Marble is this Infeription in Golden Letters, wiz.

## D. O. M.

Locus Sacor Mortalitatis exuvijs Catholicorum Regum,
A Reftaurntore Vite; cujus Are Max. Auftriaca adbuc pictate fubjacent. Optatame dien: Expectantium
Quam puft fuam Sedern fibi ín Suis.
Carolus C'rfarum Max. in Votis babuit Pbilippus IIdus. Raguks prudentiffimus elegit. Philippras IIltus. vere pius incluoavit. Pbilippus. IVtus.
Clementia, Conjtantin, Religione Magn: Allsit, Oriavit, Abfolvit.

Anno M. D. CLIV.
The Arms of Spain are cut here in pretious Stone, and Guilded. On each fide is a Statuc of Brals guilt; one Reprefenting the Fall of Man, the other the Hopes of a Refurrection. From this Door you defeend

## (55)

defcend into the Pantheos by Stairs of Jafpar and Marble, the fame as all this Architecture is compofed of, admirably Polifhed. The Form is round; within it is eight Square, and in thofe Squares are placed Urns for the Royal Bodies, four Urns in each Square; in all there is now twenty fix of thele Uins of gray Marble, fet on four Lion's Paws of Brals Guilt; there is alfo of the fame Metal an Oval Figure in the middle of thefe Urns, on Which in black Letters are Inferibed the Names of the Kings that lye here interred; in one of thefe Squares which fronts the Door as jou enter is the Altar, upon which is a Crofs very large of Brais Guilt, fixt within an other of Black Marble. Of the fame Stone is the Altar, tho' about it, there is fome of the finet? Porpliyry. On each fide of the Crols is a Pillar of green Marble of Genoz; the Bafes and Capitals of thefe Pillars are of Brafs Guilt, in the Frontifpicce is this Ine Cription in Letters of Gold.

## Refarrectio Noftra.

On the Gofpel fide of the Altar are the Bodies of Charles V. Philip in. Philip III. and Pbilip IV. On the orher lide are thofe Queens that have brought them E4 BL-

## (56)

Buried here, but in another Place fet a part for a Repofitory for the Bramches of the Auftrian Family. In the middje of the Pantheon hangs a noble Branch of Brafs Guilt, which carrics twenty four Lights: 'The Pavement is in the Figure of a Star of the fame. Stonc of that with the Walls. Here are five Cloifters in this Convent ; the great Cloifter is more than eight hundred Foot Square ; no the-fides are Painted the Life, Death, Refurrection and Afcenfion of our Bleffed Saviour. In the old Chappel are three pieces worthy notice; that in the middle is of St. Lath sente on the Griditon, on the fides are the Adoration of the three Kings, and the Lord's Sepulchre, both by Titian. Befides thete Pictures, are other Originals of Sacred Story, by the beft Hands. They pretend to have the Body of one of the Innocents entire; one of the Water Pots, in which our Bleffed Saviour wrought the Miracle, of turning Water into Wine; allo one of the Bars that St. Laurence was Grild upon; but thele are too Sacred to be Thewn to Hereticks.

In the Refuctory is a famous picce, by Titian, of the Lord's Supper, brought hither from England, in thofe unhappy Times of the late King Charles's Exile; and Pawned to the belt of my remernbrance for 15000 . Sterling.

## (57)

The King's Palace I could not get a fight of; it is but fmall, and nothing fo valuable in it as the Paintings.

The Library here is truly Noble, being of two hundred Foor in length, and thirty fix in height; the Stalls for the Books, which are all Letter'd, are of Cedar and other choice Wood. There are feven Pillars of the Dorick Order. The Pavement is of white and grey Marble; on the Ceiling fine Paintings, Reprefenting the Arts and Sciences, and the moft eminent of the Writers of them, by the hand of Peregrio. Under the Cornice are fome Hiftories of the Arts and Sciences, by the Hand of Bartholemew Earducbo. Under each are placed the Books writ in it

In the middle of the Library are placed feven Tables of Jafpar and Marbie, and two of Porphyry; upon them are placed feveral Globes and Spheres. They likewife fhew fome old Medals and fome ancient Writings on the bark of Trees.

Their Manufcripts which they much ralue, are fuch as thele; De Baptifmo puerorum of St. Auffin's own Hand-writing; a Piece of St. Chryfyfome, Apocatopfis de Sancto Amadeo; four Books writ by Sazita Tere $\sqrt{a}$; a Letter of St. Vincent ; the Original of St. Levis Relientio, treat-

## ( $5^{8}$ )

ing of the Conception of our Bleffed Lady, with other Pieces of St. Gregory, S. Athanafurs, S. Cbryfofom, \&c.

What very much adorns and beautifies this noble Fabrick are the curious Paintings on the Ceiling in the Church and over the great Stairs, by that great Artift now living Luca Giordano, a Neapolitan. This is but lately finifht at the Expence of the King. They tell you, to walk over all this Miravilla or wonderful Work would be more than thirty three Leagues. For here you find fifteen Cloifters, and a eleven Courts, inthem twenty five Fountains, thirteen Statues of Stone, thirty eight of Brals Guilt. The Pictures moft of them Originals, and by the beft Hands, and are reckoned One thoufand fix hundred twenty two: There are $54^{\circ}$ other Paintings on the Walls. The Copies of Landfchaps, Fruits, foc. are innumerable. Here are nine Refectorics, five Infirmaries, two Apartments for the Reception of Strangers, and nine Kitchins. This Work was tiventy four Years in Building, by Philip II. who lived fourteen Years after it was finifhed. It cofl fix Milloons wanting Two thoufand Ducates; what with the Building the Pantheon, and which has been done fince, and the Repairing the Damage by a Fire is 1

## (59)

in the Year 167 x , the Coft is computed at cight Millions of Ducates. Philip II. before he began the Battle of St. Ruintin againft the French, which was fought upon St. Laurence's Day, made a Vow to St. Lanrence, that if by his Interceffion he obtained the Victory, he would Build and Dedicate to him a Convent, which he afterwards did in this place. In it he placed thofe of the Order of St. Ferome, and of them there is more than two hundred in this Convent. Their Prior is nominated by the King, and has a Power equal to that of a bifhop; he is under no Authority but immediately fubject to the Popes only.

There is nothing more remarkable here befides the paffage from the litrle Town below, to this Royal Strecture, which is very handfome, the moft part of the way being broad, laving double rows of higla Elms on each fide.

I took my leave of Madrid on the 3 c of December 1694. I met with nothing obfervable in my firft Days Journy ; that Night I lay at Valdemore, the next Day I went lomething out of my way, and Baited at Aranjuez which I had a defire this Situations mightily pleas'd wish if put me in mind of fome

## (60)

fome parts of England; a Woodland Seat among. Trees, of which I lave feed no other in my Travelling thro' this Country.

There is little remarkable in the House which is very ordinary for a Royal Palace: The Garden and Walks are according to the bel Fashion in Spain; tho' the Garden is not very large, yet it exceeds all I have fen either in Spain or Portugal; the Fountain and Statues are of Mable, many and curious; molt of them brought from all Parts, at the Expence of Charles the $V$. Others there are more Modern, very fine, from tome of which I lave Tranferibed the following Infcriptions. The Pedeftal of the first Foutain is Trialguar; the face between thefe Angles has Inferiptions, as likewife their Corness; within the Angles is thus Informbed.

El. Rey N. Ro Senno Phil. IV. Man $D$ poner Efta Fuente. Anno Del Sennar de 1657.

Between the Angles are there Inleriptions.

## Nenno Sitimn Pedant in ration bibit

 Gatiar nuthori gratins baud Immenior gratian thijp. nitens joterit pellere gui $q$; Sitim.
## (61)

The fecond Fountain has this Infcription.
Siendo Governa Dr. DIn. Gafta
Brizvela y Cardenas.
The third and lat of thee Infcriptions.
E1. Rey Nseftro Senor 0 n. Philip IV to. Man D. hazer efta Fuente, Ann. De M. D. CLXII.

Here are many Statues of Brails and Marble, which together with the Shady very pleafant. Here the King keeps aBuildings; his large Male Affes are kept here too, but only unfed for the Covering of Mares. About the House are Walks of a League long, with double Rows of large Elms, and forme Oak and Ah, of Which Wood I had obferved none before, cither in this Country or Portugal. The and has the River Tagos running very near the House.

The Air here is efteemed not very Healthful. The next Night I lay ar $O$. canno a Town famous for your Caftile $b$ Soap:

## (62)

Soap. The next Night at Corral de Almogner.

The Road between Madrid and Alicant is tolerably good for a Coach. The Soil fuch as for the mont part bears Corn, Wines and Olives; tho in forme Places it is Rocky, and bears only Thyme, Rofemary and other feet Herbs, on which they feed Sheep and Goats. Raf. fig tiro' a Country full of Shrubs, I came to Albarzete, a Place famous for Knives; Sciffors and Ponyards.

The miferable Poverty in this Country and consequently very ill Accommodation on the Roads, makes Travelling very uneafie. I had the miffortune to experience this, being forced to take up formetimes where neither Bread nor Lodging were to be lad. I remember one Night late I came to my Inn, both Cold and Wet, but could neither have Bread or Wine, nor a Bed to lye in, (the House affording only one poor forty thing for the Family ) no Cyl for my Lamp, no Newel of any kind to burn, nor any Provifion for our Horfes. However notwithfanding there Hardfhips, Gratins a Do, I got fate to Alicante, on Sunday the 13 th of December; being 10 Days on my way from Madrid, thither in a $\mathrm{Ca}^{-}$ tail?

## (. 63 )

I found the Town of Alicant pleafantly Situated towards the Sea; an open Road whicre Shipb are daily putting in as they pafs backwarks and forwards in the Mediteranean.
This City lies between Hills; it fuffered mucl2 about four years ago by the French Bombs, thicy lying beforc it with three Bomb Veffels, threiv in Four thoufand feven hundred Bombs which beat down about fix hundred Houfcs. One thing they tell you as very remarkable; that there fell upon the Dome, dedicated ${ }^{\text {to }}$ St. Nicholas more than three hundred Bombs, aud but one enter'd it ; this Clurch and $\mathrm{f0}$ well Arched that the Bombs rife ${ }_{\text {licen }}$ lip but could not cnter. Herc might be throwive dexterous the French are in their them ting of Bombs, for they would throw the Town the Cafte that flands above trouble I I pon a very high Hill. With from whence is up it to fiec the Caftle, Sea, befidene is a large Profpect upon the climberindes which there is nothing worth after thing fo ligh for.' Here is a Garrifon and about fonill Fanhion; five or fix Men of Alicaut fo many Guns. The Strength able to def int much, and the Pcople Icfs French defend it, as appeared whicn the © Bombarded it ; for the Officers that

$$
\left(\sigma_{4}\right)
$$

were to Command and Animate Soldiers, were the firft that betook themfelves to the Mountains for Sheteer; fuch was the Conlternation then of all, that had it not been thro' the Courage of an Englifl Merchant, one Mr. Newland, who underftanding fomething of Gunnery, Commanded the Mole, and played at the French Boats, with two large brafs Guns, doing them all the Damage they reccived, otherwife poffibly they might have taken the Town; for had not his Valour encouraged others to have ftaid, the Town had been quite deferted.

The Gentlemen here of Valentia go more in the Schombergo Habit than thote in Cafilia, affecting much more the French Mode. They are of a Temper very halty and paffionate, ftand fo nicely, and incleed to Folly upon the Spanifl Panneto that on occafion of the fmalleft matter which they receive and take for an Af front, they will either bafely Murther you themfelves, or for Money procurs others to do ir: Such Mercenaries here are too many to be hired; fo that for fome few Pieces of Eight, you may have the Life of any Man.

They generally act this by way-laying and privarely Shooting; thele Murtherers frecuently occafion great Diforders; tith Friends of the party Murthered thinkiips

## $\left(\sigma_{5}\right)$

themfelves obliged to revenge it ; fo botil parties make all the Friends they cant and take the Field with their Guns; every Man generally going $\mathrm{Arm}^{3} \mathrm{~d}$ with five; a long Gun in his Hand and four fhoster ftuck at his Girdle.
Where ever thele Parties meet, they Murther one another; and kill till one Party is routed. From thefe beginnings many Murthers follow, and the Animofities continue many Years, if the Parties are equally Strong; for if they cari avoid it they will never meet to engage unlefs they fee an advantage.
If fuch a Quarrel happens amiong the better Sort; they'll bring fome times into the Ficld more than one hundred Men on a fide, which then divide themfelves into Bandos or Parties; who inform themSelves of the Strength of the contriary Palty; and where they fee an advantage, encounter them. There is as I ans told at this time two Parties upon the had Murdered, one of them thirty three; ; the other whom they called Pedro Pounzo? ferenty feven Perfons. Two very notable Confeflions for a Chriftian Country.

## ( 66 )

The Governmeut of this Kingdom of Valentia is under a Vice-Roy; the Town of Alicant hath a particular Governou for the Soldiers, tho' they have no ftanding Garrifon; fome Troops of Horfe and In fantry there are of the Militia to defend the Sea-Coaft againft an Invafion. I have been told this City contains between thirty and forty thowfand Communicants. The Civil Power of this Town, is in the Hands of Juftices like our Mayor and Aldermen. Here are fix Convents 10 : Men, the Jefuits, Dominicans, Augufinss Carmelites, Francifoans and Capuchins; two Nunnerics, the Mongos de la Sangre and Capuctios, two Parih Churches, St. Nich las aud St. Maries.

Spain at this time is rather to be pitied than envied; the whole Government out of Order, nothing but Feuds and Animofities among the Grandees. The King Ipoiled lor want of Education, thro' the Fondnefs and Indulgence of his Mother, who kep che Adminiftration of the Government during her Life. The differences among the Grandees, and weak Adminifltation of a Woman, have brought Spain into a poor mifitrable fortom Condition; it's Strength both by Sea and Land never fo defpicable as now, for want of Men, Money,

## (67)

Moncy, and Provifions of all forts, botli in the Army and Fleet, and no care taken to have them.

Their Devotion is in appearance very fervent; the Priefts excite their Zeal all Ways they can, wherein being affifted by their Choice and Natural Temper; it leads chearfully fubmit to the levereft Pennances enjoined them. Their Whippings are fuch as fome times they never recoiver.
I faw one on an Holy Thur $\int d a y$ faint away in one of their Churches under the Difcipline. Yet I have great Reafon to call this, only Devotion in appearance, and fufject it's fincerity; having been often told both in Port:ygal and Spain, that thefe Penitents are gencrally hired thus ${ }^{\text {to }}$ Scourge themfelves, to give Credit and Ordertion to fome of the Religious low.

The Revenues of the Kingdom of Spaiss are very great; but as they are at prefent anticipated, they go into private hands and the King hath but little of them.
The spanifh.Indies are computed to be Worth to the Crown of Spain ten Mil-
bring in waft Sums by Cuftoms, be ing many, and rome of them places of very great Trade, were not the Officers remits and corrupt.

The chief Univerfities of Spain are thole of Salamanca, Alcala de Hernatia and Sc. Diag in Galicia.

About half a League from Alicant is a Convent of Nuns of great Account here for the Relique of the Holy Face; they pretend to have one that is authentic here; and from that, this Convent is cal led the Santa Faze. The flory they re late concerning this Saircta Faze, is thus That when our Saviour was going to his Crucifixion great Multitudes of the Pee pile following him; their loud Shouts oc cafioned a Woman called Veronica to come out of her House to fee what was the matter; the was moulding Dough and had a Napkin girt about her in three folds; ftepping forth in this manner, file met our Blelled Saviour, his Face drop ping with Blood and Sweat, The with her Napkin to folded wiped his Face, and found Impreffions of it upon the three folds. Thele the Church has preserved as very Holy Reliques; one of then, they fay is at St. Peter's in Rome, another in ${ }^{3}$ Convent near Malaga, and the third they, pretend to have here. The manner

## (69)

its coming hither, according to their relation, was very miraculous too: This Holy Face having croffed the Seas, was landed in the Kingdom of Valenta, and being found on the Confines of two laarinhes, there rofe a difpute betwcen the Priefts of thore Parifhes, which fhould have the Sanifta Faz. To decide it they mutually agreed an indifferent Perfon thould be blindeced an indiafterent Perlon thould
time that after walling fome time thereabouts with chis Sancta Faz in his hand, thote flould have it in whofe Precinets he drop'd it. Here it fell, and in time Peoples Piery founded a Church and ${ }^{\text {a }}$ Convent for its Reccption and Prefervation. The Virtue of this Holy Face Was firft experienced, when the Country much wanted Rain; but upon carrying this about in Proceffion, there immediately fell great Quantitics. When I had been to fec it, reflecting afterwards upon What I had, feen; as by permifion of one of the Fathers, I had liberty of looking upon it as near as the Glaf's before it would allow, I could not but reckon it Fabulous; becaufe it feemed rather to reprefent a Child's Face than a Man's at thofe Years as our Bleffed Saviour Suffered.

I have heard of an Itatian Painter, upon fecing it, was fo prophanc as to lay, F3 lus

## (70)

he never fay worfe daubing. However great Devotion is paid it, efpecially b) Sea-men, who upon meeting with bad Weather in their Voyages, make Vows that if they get fafe into the Road of Alicante, they will vifit the Santa Faze: and accordingly when they come to Shias walls barefoot thither, with great hew 0 Devotion to fulfil their Vows.

Once a Year this Santa Fa is brought to Alicant, upon the 17 th of March, when the Grandee Fiefto, in worlhip of the Sand is Gaz is leet; the Night is concluded with Fireworks.

Remaining forme time at Alicante I lad opportunity of flexing forme of their great cit Hoceflions; as that before Lent, that of St. Vincente Ferrara, once a Dominican Fryar here; but fence his departure our of this Life, is become the Tutelar Saint of the Kingdom of Valentia.

Their Procefion upon Corpus Chrifi Day is the greatest they have', therctorl I will give an Account of it, that the Folly of the ret may be the better ap preliended.

The frt Reprefentation was of Adams and Eve, with the Hiftory of the Ser pent's beguiling Eve; their Eating the forbidden fruit, and an Angel coming to them afterwards, and Shaking a Haring Sword over them.

## (71)

The next was Abraham's going to Sacrifice his Son Ifanc. Theft were very lively Reprefented; and the Perfons that Acted then, had their Parts perfect.

I was told the Actors were Fifhermen and their Children; they were taught their Leffons by the Priefts, and hired by the Town to Act them. Their Stages are made upon Wagons, having Boards laid over them, fo the Actors Stage and all are drawn by Men up and down the Streets. This lems according to the

Dicitur \& Planftris, vexiffe Poemata Thespis.
Next followed feveral Giants Reprefenting the Gentiles, after whom a Serpent, Son with a wide Mouth, to Reprefent
Hunger. Ter.
with hen all the Companies of Traclelinen being their Banners; next the Capuchins elites the meanelt Order; then the CarOrder, Atigullines and Frimoifans, catch der, carrying the Image of their Foun'Then and of the Virgin Mary richly deft. and the Dominicans with $S t$. Dominic and St. Thomas Aquinas; next came a pargel of Morife-dancers; after them lome greater Church-Men, then feveral little F 4

Coil.

## (72)

Children dreft like Angels, ftrewing Flow ers before the Bifhop, who came under ? Canopy carrying the Hoft. Thus attell ded by a grear Crowd of Pcople, wis this Proceffion performed ; the Night con. cluding with extraordinary fine Firc works.

Now I fhall take my leave of Spill, hoping to mect wirh better Entertainmen in Italy; for both rheir Accommodationi and the wieked vilie Terner of the reo ple will foon tire any one, and make him give God Thanks, thar he can fay, he hath with fafety paffed thro' thefe Couls tries. At parting I muft declare this gread Truth; that in all thefe Travels throug this Country, I neither faw nor heard of one honourable fair Action that waz done by any of them; bur on the cons trary they abound with Pride and Poverty Thefts, Murthers, Frauds and Deceits ali what they are generally enclind to, and frequently commit.

The soth of fuly 1695 , N. S. I en parqued on Board a Genoefe Peraga, calle Sro. Frianco Xeverio, Captain Carcainio Com mancer, the next Day we fet Sail; but a lit having been at Sea three Nights and th Days, were forcea back again by confris fy Winds.

Fuly the 3 I $/$ we fet Sail again; at our firlt going to Sea, we met with three Turkinh Gallics of Cape Antonio, where we lay becalmed; they came up. within Gun-fhot of us, and put out their Colours, yet finding us well prepared to receive them, did not attaque us, but Rowed away.

The fecond time of our going to Sea We foon met with contrary Winds, and in the Gulf of Valentia had hard blowing, which forced us to Sea towards the Bar$b_{a r y}$ Coaft; but the Weather coming more favourable wc recturned to the Spaniflo Shoar, and Coafting along by the Iflands of Ivica, Majorca and Minorca, made fight of Sardiniz, and the Ifland of Corfica belonging to the Republick of Genoa; we ftood clofe in for this Ifland, and came within Gun-flot of a Town called $L_{\text {a }}$ siaffe, it feemed to be a prety little Town. This is a good clofe Port on each fide encompaffed with high Mountains. Here the fimall Boat went on flore to learn what Intelligence they could get of the Englifh Armada. I was not on Shore in this Town, but the Mariners told me, the Inhabitants of this Mountainous Inand are all Banditos, infomuch that what with the Apprechenfions they have of the Moors Invading them, and the Confcioufnefs of thicir own Villanies, they are

## (74)

are always upon their Guard, and whether 1.2t Work or Play, have always their Guns about them.

Coating along this Inland, we cane over against another little Town called Carvi, where we font on Shore to learn what News of the Englifh Fleet. This If land towards the Sea, is very Mourntainous, the Hills fo high, there lies Snow upon them all the Year round.

This Inland contains a large Circumference; it is a fruitful Soil, abounding with all forts of Provifions.

After being the fecond time at Sea for fifteen Days we arrived at Genoa. Upon Sunday the $14^{\text {th }}$ of Auguf, we came to an Anchor in this Harbour, defended by two Molas. Before building of the new Mola, there was no fate riding here for their Ships. This was a Work of prodigious coff and trouble, running into the Sea a very confiderable way, and that in fo deep Water, that the biggeft Ship may Ride here clofe to the Mola.

At the upper end of this Mola, funds the Lauthem, upon a little rifing Rock which commands the Sea for many Leagues, and is alfo of importance to guide in the Ships by Night, there being a Light continually Burning upon it.

## (75)

This proud City, with the Villas and Gardens 'about it, affords a moft delighte ful Profpect from the Sea.

Coming hither two or three Days before the Feaft of St. Bernard, I had the opportunity of feeing the Ccremony of the Doge's giving a Portion to twelve Nuns of the Order of St. Ferom. This Cuftom is annual, and the manner of it thus: Out of this Convent are taken ${ }^{\text {twelve, }}$ whofe Inclinations are for Marriage and defirous to live in the World. They are brought from the Convent in Litters to the Church of St. Bernard, where the Doge and Senate being mer; after Mafs, the Doge gives to cach of them a Ticket of two hundred Livers for their Portion; then they are carried back to the Convent, where any one that hath a mind to make Court to them, hath Li berty of Making his Addreffes and Converfing with them, thro' the Grates; if they agree to Marry, they are fuffered to go out, if they never Marry, the Houfe has the Bencfit of their Fortunes.

Another Feaft I faw here on S. Bartholomen's Day. A little out of this City they have a Convent, Dedieated to this Saint, where upon this Day is a great DeVotion paid to the Volto s̈anito or Holy Facc,

## (76)

Face, which they pretend to have here; this I call pretending, fince, as Tradition fays, there can be but three that are truc, and the Priefts in Spain do pofitively affirm they have two of them, as I mentioned before, one near Alicant, the other near to Malaga, and the third is faid to be kept at St. Peter's in Rome ; fo that there muft be a miftake either among the Spanib, or Italian Fathers. Which of them or whether either of them be in the right, is no matter of confequence to me, 'tis probable others in Italy may with as much Affurance think they are in Poffeffion of fome of them.

Moft of the Churches in this City are beautiful and rich, but thofe that excel others for fine Marble and Paintings are the Dome, Dedicated to St. Laurenct; the Annuntiata belonging to the Francif. cans, the Church of Sr. Ambrofe, belong. ing to the Jefuits, and St. Cyro, which belongs to the Theatins.

The Dome is much the biggeft, the Structure of White and Black Marble, the Decorations within are Marble fincly Polifhed with curious Paintings and Gildings. In a fide Chappel over againft the Pulpit, are kept the the Afhes of St.

## (77)

Yobn Baptift, and a great Difh of an $E$ merald. Thefe are fuch Treafures as are. not to be feen without fome trouble and Application. They are feldom fhewn unlefs fome Embalfadour or Grandee pafling thro' this City defires a fight of them, then in a Crowd you may poffibly fee the Box in which is a Bag wherein they fay are kept St. Fohn Bap${ }^{t i p t}$ 's Ahes ; likewife the Emerald Cup, which for the bignefs of the Stone is of great value.

The Church of the Annuntiata for its ${ }^{\text {Neatnefs }}$ and Beauty, may have the Preference, the double rows of great Pillars of red and white Marble which fuftain the Roof of the Church are cutiounty Polifhed and Fluted; the Roof is all covered with Gildings and fine Paint-. ${ }_{B}{ }^{\text {ings. This was at the Expence of two }}$ Brothers, rich Merchants, called the Lomeliniz; they left it not quite finifhed Which was much to the Fryars Gufto, who 2lways leave fomething undone to excite Charity.

The Churches of St. Ambrofe and Sanizo Cyro, are fo very neat and Beautiful, that they are better feen by the Eye than defribed by the Pen.

## (7.8)

After having feen thefe that are the beft of their Churches; I went to vifit the Doge's Palace; where I was fhewn their feveral Chambers of Juffice, with the Doge's Apartment, and the Room where he gives Audience. Thefe Rooms are Inung with red Damask, lac'd with Gold Lace.

Afterwards I was carryed to the A1mory, in which are Mulquets and Pikcs for Forty or Fifty thoufand Men; here I was Shewn two Halberts, each of them having two Piftol Barrels in them, fome Suits of Armour, they fay made for certain Genoife Amazons that were famous in the Wars of the Holy Land; alfo a leather Cannon lined thin with Brafs, they fay it may be fired three times without Sponging, tho I cannot think it of any ufe.

I was alfo flewn two Piftols, the one with one hundred and twenty Barrels, and is to be fired at three times, the 0 ther hath feven Barrels. Here they fail not to flew you the Colours with the Standard Royal, taken from the Duke of Savoy. There are many Palaces in the Strada Nova, and in the Strada Balbi that are worth a Traveller's's curiofity if he goes to them when the Mafters refide at them, otherwife they arc not willing to have them

## (79)

them feen, part of the Furniture being removed with them to their Country

The Suburbs of San Pietro in ArenaOught to be Viffed; the chiefeft Palaces are the Imperial, and the Villa of the Vito from the Sea.
The long Iron Cage in this Garden is now broken down, and indeed it is not Worth while to repair it, for in Winter time or in bad weather, the spray of to kill breaking over the Walls, had use
at large little Birds that were Prifoners at large here.

I went to fee the Asbergo or Workof the Marble Rook, to make way for
this Finished, Irately Building, which is not quite feet. great Infante a noble large Building a Whore $S$ trance of Charity in the Founders, but their Meatus are fer up here in Marble; Marble it Memory ought to out-live the

## (80)

This Place will employ above Two thoufand Poor at a time; the Building is a Square, each fide containing more rhat Two hundred Paces.

The Streets of this City tho narrow are kept clean and fiveet. This Common Wealth, or rather Ariftocracy, hatls for its chief Governour a Doge, who is Elec ${ }^{\circ}$ red every two Years; for his Affiftance he hath eight Senators, who live with lim in the Palace.

The Doge for that time is a fort of Prifoner, being obliged not to ftir out of the Palace bur fome few. Days. It is their Intereft to keep a fair Correfpondence with their Neigbours, efpecially with tho 10 Princes that are ftrong at Sea , this place being lyable to be Bomb'd without much difficulty:

The Republique at prefent is rich, and the Coffers of Sr. George's Bank are full. This Biennial Prince is Crown'd with a Regal Crown, and hath the Titles of Prince of Savoria, Doge of Genoa, and King of Corfica. The College or School here in the Stradi Balbi, was the giff of Signiour Balbi.

For the Security and Strength of this Place, what Guards they have are For reigners, it being their Policy not to

## (81)

truft the Sword in the Hands of their own Countrymen, but others, as Gerninns, Swif:fers, Dutch, and Corficans, are hired to ferve them.

After having fipent fourtecn Days in Viewing this Place, I fet out for Milan; fo leaving Genon, I went out by the Gate I lay the firft Night at Campo Meano, the next at Doltagio, then at Gravi, Dining On the Borders of the Milanefe, which makes it Gariifon'd, tho it is of but fmall Defence; the Town is wcak and contempa lon Town Night I lay at Tortona, a Garri-
from belonging to the Milanefe; State of Milan; yet not very confider-
able.

Before you come to Pavia, you pals is called Ticinum; the chief things to be feen here are rhe Dome, a plain Church; in it lies buried the Body of Sauli, eftecmed an Holy Bilhop, who lived here in the time of S. Carlo whorromeo. The Iong
Pick they fhew here for the Lance of
Orlindo

## ( 82 )

Going out of the Domo into the Piazza is a brazen Statue on Horfeback very well donc; fome fay it is for Conftantine the Great. Others, that it was defign'd for Antoninuts; $P_{i}$ its it was taken away from Raverna by Conqueft, and placed here where it fill remains.

The College of Pius Quintus and Cardinal Borromeo are, next, the molt to be taken notice of ; in that of Pius Quintus is to be feen in a little Chappel, as you cilo ter fome curicus lictures of the beft Hands of Jtaly; they have lately bought and fet up a Statuc in Brafs, of Pope Vrban the VIII. a good Benefactor ( as Pius Rinir$t u$; was the Founder) of this Place.

This Statue is very large and curioufly done in Rome, by the beft Mafter. The Augufin Church is very handfome ; Incre lies the Body of St. Auftin; in the Sacrify they have Buile for him a new Tomb of white Marble, where you fee deferibed the Hiftory of his Life; they fhew you likewite the Sepulchre of Seve rinus Boetius.

The Infrriptions on the Walls of the Cloifter, tell you that there lies Buried rwo Englifh. Men of Note, the one the Duke of Suffolk, the other Bifhop Parker, of the Houte of Morley.

## ( 83 )

From hence I went to fee the Francif${ }^{c} a_{i,}$ Church; which is efteemed the more for having that famous Lawyer Baldus there Buried. The next morning I went for Milan, and arrived there about five in the afternoon; after our flow way of Travelling, we made four Days and an half thither. Refting this Afternoon, I began in the Morning to take a View of the City; and in the firft place went to Vifit the Dome, one of the handfomelt and largeft Churches I had feen, and when ${ }^{\text {it }}$ is finifhed, I believe may give place to few others for Beauty and Riches; it is all of Marble, and that of fuch great Stones (witnefs the Pillats at the coming multitude of Statues, that are placed in be difterned as from below; and raching to the top from below; and raching
tranee of the Cupola. At the entranee top of the Cupola. At the en-
two pou go to the High-Altar, are two as you go to the High-Altar, are
the Pulpits, one on the Golpel fide for the Pulpits, one on the Golpel ficle for
anothinging of $T e$ Deums on great Days, anothinging of Te Deum on great Days,
Chers, on the Epiftle fide for the Preao chers. That on the Gofiflel is, as it were, lupported by the Four Evangelifs, repre?
fented lented by Figutes in Brafs; the other by G 2

Foun

## ( 84 )

Four Fathers of the Church. Under this High-Altar in a little Chapped lieth the Body of Sancto Carlo Borromeo; he was a Cardinal and Arch-Bifhop of Milan; his Body lies at length in a Criftal Coffin upon the Altar. Before you enter this Chapel, you pals throw' another Chappol, famous for being the Sepulchre of deveral Saints Bodies, which this Cardionat collected together, and caufed to be Interred here.

The Statue of St. Bartholomens with his Skin flea'd, hanging upon his Arms, by Cbriftophero Cibo, is admired by all Strapgers; on one hand is our Lady, and on the other, St. John the Evangelift; the Print of our Blefled Saviour's Foot upon a Marble Stone, when he afcended into Heaven, is of no fall account here : The Picture of our Lady, made a Prefent to this Church by the Grand Duke, is of great Value, having this Infcription under it, viz.

Vera ne anquaing, anted expreffa Imago Deipare Virginis, Ananatiatre Florentia, Dam Francifcus Medicos magus Dux Etruria, Sancto Carolo, Cardinali Archiepifcopo dino dedit, Sexts Ides fulij, A'\%. Sal. 11. D IXXX.

## $(85)$

The burying Places for the Arcimboldos, and for the Houfe of Medici have good Statues about them.
The firft and chief Archirect of this Church was Giovanni Antonio Homedeo, as the Figure on the top of the Churchis fhewed me.
In the Roof of the Church over the High-Altar, they fay is kept one of the Nails that Nailed our Bleffed Saviour to the Crofs.

From the Domo, our Antiquary conducted us to the great Hoipital, fo large that nor knowing whither we were going, I concluded at my'firft entrance I was in the Palace of fome grear Prince; I had not feen any thing fo farely nor bet${ }^{\text {ter }}$ accommodated for the Siek; to this Charity has been given great Revenues, the dally Expences of to many Thoufand entertained here, require it. The Situation of the Chappel, is of that ContriSance, that moft of them may hear all Services performed as they lye in their Beds.

From hence I went to the Francifean Church, where I faw the Monument for the Family of Biragg, of white Marble, With little Sculptures curiounly cut about G 3 it.

## ( 86 )

it: That of Hencico Septales a Bifhop. Another fomewhat ancient as the Figures Shew'd me, bearing date Anne 1288. Here is mother very handfome Tomb fer up for Santa Fuftina Borromeo.

The Convent of St. Ambrofe is a fate ly noble Structure, for Benedictine Monlssi by the largeness of the Building one would reckon them Two or Three hun drat in this Society; but is to mana. ed, that there are never more than thirty or forty ; fo they take care to live well, mot of them keeping their Coaches.

I have not met with greater Encourage. mont to a Monkish Life than in dibs Place; they living in all the Pleafure and Luxuries that may be, and have fever el very landon Apartments. Their Refactories arc Three, one for Winter, ant thar under Ground in the extremity of Heat, and the other a Spacious Room above it.

In this Curch lies Buried St. Ambrofly here is likewile his Pulpit in which he Preach't. In the Garden belonging to this Convent is a Chapel Built over the Place where the Angel appeared to St Auffir, with a Book, and uttered the le Words, Toile oj leges.

## (87)

Near to this Church you are fhewn another little Church wherein St. Austin Was Baptized, from whence walking with St. Ambrose, to the great Churchly, they compoled that Hymn of $T_{e}$ Dem, Speaking the Verifies alternately.

The Library of St. Ambrofe, Founded by Frederick Cardinal Borromeo, is a compleat Building, and as the Library keeper told me, contains Fifty thouland five hundied Books.

Out of tic Library you are led into another neat Room in which are kept the Manuferipts, by them reckoned to be Fourteen thoufand, and thole they fay, choice. Prom hence we were thews the Statuary wherein are lome Originals tho? the greateft part are Copies of the bet Statues in Rome.
Going tho' this Room we were carfried into another famous for curious Pictures, Where there were many of great Value. Here you are Shewn likewile many Mcdads and ancient Writings upon the Bark of Trees, $\begin{gathered} \\ \\ \text { c. }\end{gathered}$
In the Room where the Manuferipts are kept, are the Pictures of forme Ladies that were famous for Learning as Cornelia Epifcopein, IJabella de RoSales, \&c. Gt.

Then

Then I went to fee St. Victor's Church, so Beautified, and the Convent to tieat, that it very well deferves a Traveller's Regard. In the Carmelites Church, DCdicated to St. Fohn is to be feen thr Monuments of Vifconti Dulie of Milan, on the top of which is his Statuc on Horfeback. The Church Dedicated to Sto. Alexandro ought to be Vifited for the curious Pulpit, and Confeffion Stod there, all of moft choice Stones, which makes them admired as the fineft in their kind.

The Nunneries, Sancta Madalena, and Sansto Paulo, Have Chapels do well de ferve notice.

After having feen thefe Churches we walked up to the Cafte, which was then Garrifon'd with three hundred Men: This with its out-works itands upon a grical deal of Ground ; the Centry that fhewed us the Place, faid therc were Two hurl dred and fifty Brafs Guns. Here they will be fure to hew the Bralis Guin that kill'd Marfhal Crequi before Breme, as the Infeription upon it told us. They flew you another Cannon remarkable for hav ing loft its. Head, and one would think defervedly too; for it fuffered for no lefs a Fault than lor having upon firing to wards the City taken off the Head of an singel, from the Figure of an Angel in Stone which

## (89)

which fupported the Weathercock of a Church.
Hence I was carried into the Jefuits College, where in the Cloifter are the Pictures of feven Englifhen Men of that Order whom they account as Martyrs, viz: Edward Oldcorn, who fuffered April 7 th 1606, Henry Garnet, the 3d of May in the fame Year, Francis Yage, April 30th 1607, Alexander Briant, December Ift 1581, Fohn Corneby, Fuly the Grh ${ }^{1594}$, Edmund Campion December the ift ${ }^{1581}$, Roger Filock, February 27th 1601. Behind the High-Altar, they fhew us a Rarity, the Effiges of Sancto Francijco Xaverio, one of the firft of this Order, and commonly called the Apoftle of the Indies; he ftands here in a Cafe with his Officiating Robes on; 'tis all cut in Wood, and much cfteemed for the WorkmanThip.
After this I went to another of the Francifan Churches little worthy notice unlefs for the arched Roof.
Hence I was carried to fee the Shops where the Marble Statues are wrought, Where fome very curious are to be feen, but the chief ftand in the Capotalo where the Overfeers of the Dome meet to tranfaet Bufinefs, thofe are the two Statues of Adam and Eve, both admirable Pieces, that of Adam efpecially is thought wonderfully

## (90)

derfully curious; they were done by the rare liand of Annibale Fontano.

I went hence to fee the rare collection of Curiofitics gathered by that great Virtuofo Canonico Setali, as varieties of Burno ing Glaffes, an Asbeftos, a Stone of a wonderful nature, from whence a Thread is drawn which may be Spun and Woven, and makes a fort of Linnen, that when fouled, is not to be cleaned by Wafhing, but Burning: Several Mathematical Inventions, there are four of different kinds, to fhew how fomething like a perpetiual Motion may be performed; many Medals; Inftruments of Mufick invented by this Canon; but what ap peared moft ftrange was a monftrous Birth of a Child preferved in Spirit of Winc. It was a poor. Woman's Abortion, in the Hofpital about fourteen Years fince, and is but fmall,

Thefe and many other fuch like Curiofities had this ingenious Gentleman collected, and it was to have been wifhed the prefent Poffeffor of them was only as curious in preferving them as the other had been in collecting.

The Palaces here are hardly worth notice ; that of the Governour's near to the Domo, is large old Gothick Building:

## (9i)

I faw that of Count Dada, Brother to the Nuntio in England in King James's Reign; in this were fome good Pietures and my Antiquary told me, it was one of the beff, which fatisfied nyy curiofity, as to the reft.
A ftranger will be very well pleafed here to vifit their Slops of Criftal, where a World of pretty neat worls is to be feen in that kind. Their Shops alfo where they fell things wrought in Stecl, and other for Imbroderics arc worth Vifiting tho' one Buys nothing.
The College of Civilians is a noble Society, thore of the beft Famlics being encouraged to apply themfelves to that Study, lince molt of the Milanefe have been firft Students here, and they fend nonc upon any Embaffie to Rome, from hernec, that have not Studicd here.

At the entrance into the Church of St. Nazarius are to be fecn the 'Tombs of the Trivulti, cight in number, placed ligh in the Niches of the Wall.
The Academy of Wits (whom Mr. $L_{a} f_{f l_{s}}$ thought worthy of notice in his time) do now more delierve the Name they af. fiumed of the $N_{a}$ foffi or hidden Men, being fo hid or obfcure, that cven an inquifitive Traveller fhall not find them; nay my Antiquary was furprized to hear
me enquite after them, he having never heard of them before.

Having Recommendation to the Father Propofitor of the Theatin Order, I mado him a Vifit which I had no caufe to repent of, for befides his great Civilities he entertained me with a fight of the neat and rich Altars in their Churches, and admirable Paintings; and in the Convent fhewed me many Reliques and great Ricles.

The Lazaretto without the Town, were it only for its Statelinels would invite a Travellet to fee it.

Having fpent fix Days at Milan, I departed thence in the Afternoon for Paro ma. The firf Night I lay at Lodi, the Road thither very pleafant, had it nor been for duft, by reafon of the Drouglit, in a plain Country and fruitful Soil.

The firf place I came to, tho' of little note (except for the Battle Fought near it by Francis the firlt of France) was Marignano, where they demand Moncy for paffing over their. Wooden Bridge.

From hence I got in good time to Lodi, where I vifited the Domo, which appeart fo old that it lookt quite out of fallion. This Town being a Fronticr; a Garrifon is

## (93)

is kept in it confifting of a Company or two of the Militia, who keep Centry at the Gates.
I walkt the greateft part of the Town over, and obferved the River Adda runs under the Walls, by which they hive a Conveyance by Water to Venice, Leg. horn, and other Parts of Italy.
This Town during the late Wars, was the Winter Quarters, for part of the German Troops.

Setting out with the Sun in the Morning, I got early to Piacenza; the Road plain and pleafant, paffing between Ri$v$ viets with Trees and green Meadows on each hanid.

About fix Miles on this fide Piacezza, You firft enter the Duke of Parma's Dominions; Tho' you'l not be fenfible of your Voiturino aquaints you with it, there being nothing remarkable to divide them, but that you may ftand with one Foot inthe Dutchy of Milan and the other in the Dutclyy of Parma. A little before You come to the City of Piacenza you Eerry over the River Po. After Dinner ${ }^{I}$ feent 2 hours in feeing the Place ; my firft vifit was to the Dome, her ouclide Dhews her to be venerable; and the Lyons that

## (24)

that fupport the Pillars of the Portico to the middle Door, look old and furly, the infide has another appearance; to that I was ready to apply that of the Pfalmift, She is all Glorious within, \&c. Afcending up the Steps towards the High-Altar, found between the Rails and the Altar, the Monument of Bifhop Ragoni, with this Infcription upon it.

## D. O. M.

Claudius Ragonus Epifcopus Placentin. ut Cheri \& Populi precious ad Deuni frequentioribus juzentuy defunctus, medium banc locum inter utrumq; Sibi pro Tumulo Vivens elexit. Abijt Die $\$ 3$ Sept. M DCXIX.

Prafuit buic Ecclefic anas XXII. Menfis Nov.
In St. Antonia's Church under the High-Altar, in a white Marble Coffin, lies the Body of the Saint, Patron of this City, as alto the Body of St. Victor firft Bifhop of this Church; under other Altars lie the Bodies of other Saints, as that of Sanzo Flavioli Arch-bifhop of Callbrit, dor.

## ( 95 )

The Convent of the Auguftins is very large, and I was informed has fuitable Revenucs. The Church is both large and neat, but the incomparable Carving in the Sagrefitia is moft admired, where you have igreftia is moft admired, where you
Refure piece the Birth, Death and Refurrecton of our Bleffed Saviour, all
defer Bilth, Death and deferibed.

Walking thro' the Market Place I took ${ }^{2}$ full View of the Equeftres Statur, of the ${ }^{\text {twowo }}$ Renowned Dukes of Parma, Alexander the III. and his Son Rarma, Alex-
firt famous the Gamous for the Sword, the other for Laws, Gown, who gave them fuch good $G_{\text {alws }}$ and fo worthily adminiftred the precioument, that his Memory remains Precious among them.

This City is Garrifoned by fix ComPanies of the is Garrifoned by fix Com-
Silitia. At the Gate all
Congers are demanded their Names and Congers are demanded their Names and the taken in writing and fent to the Gate are they are to go out at, where they Account examined, and giving the fame out Searche withed a good Journey withMoney.

## (96)

1 had like to have forgot mentioning the Duke's Palace, and truly it fcarce deferves; big enough it is for a Prince's Palace, tho' in this City there are others look fo much better as to promife more.

After having thus fatisfied my Curiofis ty, I went to fleep at Fiotengola, a Place of little account, fo I met with nothing obfervable in it, befides an old Womal fitting at a Door giving Suck to a Child about half a Year old, this Woman by her gray Hair and wrinkled Face, appear ed to be fhore than Threcfere.

From hence I went to Parma which is, the principal Seat of this Duke, th10 Piacenza is the bigger; the Palace pere hath a great deal of Building about it ; but lies in fuch a confufed unfinifhed con ${ }^{1}$ dition; that a Stranger would rather be lieve it to be a place uninlabited, than ${ }^{2}$ Prince's Court.

Adjoming to the Palace are the Coach houfes, wherein are kept thofe Coaches State, fo much taken notice of by $T^{10}$ vellers; they are more for fhew than ser vice; eight of them are very big and hed vy. Afterwards I was led into a lar ${ }^{2}$ Room over the Coach-houfes, where ate
kept the feveral rich Harneffes for eaccia Coach, together with many fine Sadles and rich Trappings for Horfes. Near to this are the Stables, where I faw feveral exsellent Horfes.

The Palace within I was not admitted to fee, neither was I at this mime very curious, becaufe the Court was all in Mourning for the late Duke, Brother to the prefent.

From the Palace I went to fee the Duke's " Garden, or rather his Orchard, it being Gore properly fo ealled than a Prince's Garden; at the upper end ftands an liandfome Houfe, is appearance morc pleafapt to live in than the Palace.

The Fountains and Waterworks, were they lepet in order; would be very pleafant. I law the Dens for the wild Beafts, tho' when I faw chem, there was only Poor Marks an old Lyon fo called, Who knows his Name fo well that he comes 2t fiylt call, and plays to familiarly with the Boy that looks after him, that he would lick his Hand, and the Boy venture to put it into his Mouth.

I went to Vicw the Domo, famous for the Painting of the incomparable Corre gio. I likewile faw fome others of their beft Churches which very well deferte Vifits.

From Parmar I went to Reggio, an handfome large City, belonging to the Duke of Modena, the fecond of lis Dominions; it is an Epifcopal Seat.

Refolving to reach Modena that Niglle I made a very fhort ftay here, but readle ed Modena as I defired, where my firl Vifit the next Morning was to the Dukes Court; and tho' I had not an Audience of the Duke, yet was admitted into his Palace, and fhewn the Rooms, in which were very good Paintings, by the Hands of Corregio, Parmigiano, Bordonon, Tititith Raphael Vrbin, \& ce. After I was encer tained thus Sufficiently in the Palace; went to lee the Stable, where I think faw the fine? Horfes, and the greatell Number of them, that I had ever feen together before.

This Palace, when finifhed, will be mott frately Building; the prefent Duke (lately a Cardina!') imploys daily Worls

## (99)

men about it ; fo it is hoped this Work may in time be compafed. I never Travelled a more pleafant Road than this thro' Lombardy from Milan hither, the Country all fat and plain, and exceeding rich, whichimuf neceffarily make thele Ways veiy bad in Winter.

After having viewed the Domo, which is but ordinary, and walking a little about the City, I found my. Calcfli ready to go on for Bolognm; I was foon out of this Prince's Dominions, and after paffing a in a little time came to Fort Urban, taking its Name from Pope Vrban the VIIJ. who caufed this Cittadel to be Built. Making my this Cittadel to be Buitt.
lave leave to view thefe Fortifications, which are very regular and of good Defence. The Armory contains Arms for Four thoufand Men, the ufual Garrifon is about Four hen, the ufual Garrifon is about
made no Made no other fay till I cance to Bo-
$\log _{\text {na }}$.
bologni, is eftecmed the fecond City in of Ecclefiaftical State, and I think it one hathe beft I have feen; it is very larere, and. theil Convents and Palaces. For the Con$\mathrm{H}_{2}$ vents,

## ( 100 )

vents, the moft confiderable is that of the Dominicans, in which I faw in a fide Clappel, the Tomb of their Founder, Sr. Dominick, with the Hiftory of his Life curioully deferibed in white Mar -ble. In the Clooire belind the High-Al. tar, are to be feen the Seats whercin tio Holy Hiftory is deferibed in Tigures, cul rioufy inlaid.

The Convent here is the biggeft of this Order I have leen. In the Cloifter the) fhew a litrle Chamber, now converted into a Chapel wherein they fay, Sth Dominick both lived and died.

The Tibrary is very neat, the Dorm. tory and Refeelory proportionable to the relt of this valt Building. I was advied to fee their Cellar, which is fo valt $\mathrm{ch}^{3}$ pacious, and fo fill'd with Velfels of Winh that one would think this Magazine alont fufficient to fupply the whole city. Convents of the Francifoans, Augufirs and Carnelites all fimptuous ftately Build ings. I'went to the Numery of Sand Clare, where I faw the Body of that Holly Nun of this Order, Sainted by the Namb of Siancta Caterina di Bologna; in a litt ${ }^{\text {a }}$ Chappel belsind one of the fide Altars sept her Boolv; fhe is fieting in a Clail

## ( rol )

with her Veil and Habit, her Face and Hands uncovered, which Time hath reveled and made them look black; this is One of the neatest Altars I have feed.

I few feveral others of their Churches Which are worth Vifiting by Strangers; the $D_{\text {ono }}$ is great but nothing to be taken notice of.

The Convent of Olizetan Fathers called S. Miclinele in Boffo, Itanding upon the fide of an Hill a little out of Town, Ought to be vifited.

In the Grand Piazza, ovcragaiuft the Legates Palace is a very good Fountain of Marble, with Statues of Brats; the Work of that rare Sculptor Giuzzani di Bologna. At the Legate's Palace, you mule take gratis, lace wit you muff not leave the Pavanduse tout feeing the Cabinet of AldoCurios, which contains fuck variety of to all this, that it gives much Satisfaction to all that fee it.

After having font forme time at this Palace, I walked the 'Town to observe forme others, which are many of them very noble. Here is an Univerlity, and the H 3
pub-

## ( 102 )

publick Schools are handfome. The gence rality of the Building here is good; and for the conveniency of walking, the Streets fecure, either from the feorching Sult, or wetting of the Rains, I have not ans where feen better.

The Houfics for the mof part are Buile upon Arches, under which you past from one Strect to another; the 'Iown is full of Gentry, and their courteous Behaviours fhews them to be well Bred.

Altho' this City be under the Pope's Ju. rifdiction, yet it has a particular privis ledge of lending Embaffadours to Romen It is Governed by a Legate al Latere, whom the Pope fends hither.

Having feen thus much of Bologna and mecting with a returning Caleih of Flo rence, I agreed witl the Voitturin, carry me thither; I had the Apennimb Hills to climb, both troublefome, and of ten dangerous.

The firft Night I lay at Loiano, the nest Morning before dinner I got to Pietra Malai the firf Town belonging to the great Duki. Here my Bill of Health was de manded, which being fign'd by the of

## (103)

ficer that had the examining of it, was return'd me again, fo paffing on as faft as the rugged ways would permit, I got by Noon to Fiorenzuola, a little old Town Walled about, where after fome refrefhing I proceeded on my Journey, climbing up and down Hills till I came to Scarperia, where I refted that Night. The next Day having only fourteen Miles to Florence, I artived there betimes.

Florence is Situated at the foot of the Apernine Hills, upon the River Arno; My firft Vifit here was to the Duke's Palace, where I faw the Duke's Apartment; the firlt Room below is Painted in Frefoo by Giounnni di St. Giovanni and Ceeco $\mathrm{Braro}_{\text {. In }}$ In the other Chambers are the Curious Paintings of Eolonna. After having viewed the Curiofities below, 1 was fee mor thou Cort moft admirable l'aintings by Pietro di Cortona and Ciro Ferri. Then I was carried into the Prince of Tuforiny's Lodgings, Where in all the Chambers are many Pietures of the beft Mafters; four Battles of Bonrguignone, fome by Salvator Ro/a, ${ }_{P}$ Livins, $^{\text {ind }}$ Menfe, Paolo Veronefe, Peter, Pains, Menje, Paolo Veronefe, Peter,
Ching Rubens, Andrea del Sarto, DomeniMantegna, Roffo, Corregio, \& . In, the Car$\mathrm{H}_{4}$ dinal's

## $(204)$

dial's Apartment tor, you fee molt noble Paintings and many fine Cabinets.

The Grand Duke, Princes and Card al being all out of the City, I lad an opportunity of fecing more than at an other time 1 could have expected, to which alto contributed my coming herb when tome Ladies of great Quality were Hitrewife to fee the Palace, which was flew to them by a Viarquels, who was lithe our Lord Chambuidain to the Great Duke, and attended them li: Furan to fer them the Palace; underftanding that was a Traveller, he was pleated ta tell me I had met with the belt opportunity of Peeing the Palace, for I Could now for the private Apartments, and the Mes zanini, which are not to be fen when the Court is here. The Mezzanine are private Chambers in the uppermoft Lodge sings for the Grand Duke and Princes in Winter.

After I had fen this Palace, and had $0^{\circ}$ fred and refreflied my fell, I returned with good Appetite to the like Entertainment. went to the famous Ga!!cry is the old Palace: here are two long Galleries, with one fm<super>3 one at the end. In the firftentring I Loo ${ }^{6}$ notice of the Roman Emperours Heads find
finely cut in Marble, beginning with $\mathcal{F}$ wlius Cafar, and fo going on in order; rhe Statuc of Laocoon with his two Sons that Wcre flain by the Serpent, by Baccio Bandinelli; An antient Statue of a Wild Boar, ${ }^{2}$ moft curious picce in Marble, the beft Artifts take Copies of it; two Trophies by Michael Angelo, not finifhed; the four Gladiators; an antient Narciffus in Brafs; ${ }^{\text {two Bacchus's, }}$, the one by Michael Angelo, the other by Bandinell; ; V Veftal Virgin the Heads of Seneca and Cicero; the God Pan,

The top of the Gallery is Painted by divers Mafters, as Bernardino Pacetio, Chareffello, Michael Angelo, \&c. on the onc fide laangs the Armati, the Pietures of the moft famous Wariers, on the other, the under them the Picture of the Grand Dukes and Dutcheffes.

The unfinifhed Bufto of Bxutzus in Marble by Michael Angelo will make it felf taken notice of; and the Verfes underWritten, as they fay by Michael Angela himfelf, which tell the reafon why he did A0E Guifh it, wiz.

## (106)

M. Drum Bruti.Effgiem Sculptor, A. de Marmore duct,
B. In mentem foeleris vent $\mathcal{B} F$. abfinuit.

The four Capital Letters intermist, fignifying Michael Angelo de Buomaryots fecit.

After laving viewed the fe curious firgures in the Gallery, I enquired for the Man that chewed the inner Rooms and Cabinets. In the firft Chamber is a Cabenet inlaid with divers precious Stones, as Jafper, Agate, Lapis Lazuli, white Calcedon, Amethifts, \&c. this coff Twell ty thoufand Crowns; a Table of divers forts of Bohemian Jafper inlaid, as like wife Wood petrefied very fine; this col Thirty thoufãnd Crowns. Many Pictures of the bert Mafters, as of Titian and his Difciple Bordone, Raphael Urbin, Giacomo Puntormo, Andrea del Sarto, Brucahel, Al Bun, An dol Vinci, \&. wifi many little Dutch Pictures very fine.

In the fecond Chamber I fay a Table on which is a true Landfchape of Le f horn, fo curious that it coll Twelve thou ld sand Crowns ; a Cabinet made at $A w f$ burg of

## (107)

of Ebony that coft Eighty thoufand; a great Emerauld fet in Silver in the fafhion of a Crabs Claw; likewife may fune lictures, as of Adam and Eve, a curious piece by Albert Durer; the works of Brenghel, Andrea del Sarto, Tintoret; a Madona by Raphel Vrbin. The firft Dukes Picture by Giacomo Puntormo, \&c.

In the third Chamber called the Tribsno, (being the richeft) is a Table well Inlaid with very precious Stones, as you may eafily belicve when you hear it coft TWo hundred thoufand Crowns; and that thirty Men were imployed fifteen Years in the making it. Here is alfo a Cabinet Moft richly fet with precious Stones, it is Milliony, and they told me coft half a
tues of tucs of Venus of Grecian Marble, by the Hand of Cleomenes Apolodor, made in Ativenefs is admirably defcribed. That of fite Piece.

The Form of this Chamber is OCt-anSular; on the feveral Angles are the Pictures of the molt excellent Mafters, as of Raphae!

## ( 108 )

Raphael Vrbin, Paolo Veronefe, Hansibal Carache, Giorgione, Michael Angelo, Van dike, Titian and Andrea del Sarto.

Under thefe Pictures are feveral Curiofities, as fine Criftals, Agates, the Head of Tiberius Cafar cut in a large Turquife Stone; many of the Heathen Idols or Paygods; a piece of Gold Oar refined, weighing twenty three Ounces. Under thefe Shelves lang divers little Pictures, moft of them Dutch, and the beft are by the Hand of Hans Holben.

In the fourth Chamber is a Table of Paragone, Inlaid with divers forts of hard Stones; this they tell you was twenty Mens imployment for ten Years in making it, and colt fifty thoufand Crowns.

Over this Table hangs a Lamp all of Amber. Here is likewife a Cabinet with a rifing Cupola, which is befet with rich Stones, the Pillars of Agate and Jafper; 2 Picture of our Blaffed Saviour, mont Curioully wrought in Needle-work; fome Pictures of Baffano Caravagio, Giorgione, \&rc. on the Shelves are many little Houfclold Gods, antient Lamps, with Branches of Coaral ${ }_{2}$ and two Rlinoceros's Horns.

## (109)

Then I was carried into a fifth Cahmber in which are One hundred and fifty Pictures of the mon famous Painters, done by their own Hands; thofe of the molt antient were of Raphael Vrbin, Titian, $B_{\text {Baffan, Albert Durer, Carache, Salvatore }}$ $R_{\text {Pota }}$, Andrea dol Sarto, Paolo Veronefe, $P_{\text {Pter }}$ Paul Rubens, Vandike, \&c. of the Modern are the famous Luca Giordano a $N_{\text {eapolitan, }}$ Carlo Morat, Ciro Ferri, Daniele da Volterra, Giuftus Sutternam, Livio Meufe, Carlo Dolce, \&c. Within this Chamber lies another, the fixth that I faw, in it is a Table of Paragone Inlaid with Jafper, Agate, Lapis Lazuli, whire China Difhes and other Veffels of that
Ware.

In a feventh Chamber is the litar in${ }^{\text {it }}$ is compofed of divers forts of pretious Stones; and the Coft when finifhed is computed will a mount to a Million of Crowns.
In an eighrh Chamber I was fliewn Cupbondaria, where are feveral large After Arms thefe I was fhewn the Armory; the Arms are bept in four Chambers; in the fillt

## (110)

firft are feveral Suits of Perfian Armous for Horfe and Man; in the fecond, divers great Swords, the Sword of Charlemagnty annther of Henry the fourth of France, Scant. derberg's true Sword, Charles the fitth ${ }^{3}$ Scepter of Agate; feveral fanizaries $\mathrm{H} a$. bit; an Inftrument with feveral fmall Pif tol Barrels that may be carried in ones Hat, out of which you may Salute your Enemy with firing them all at once, rlis is called the Buona Notte ; a Sword with a Piftol and a Dagger in the Pummeli many Turkifh Arms, as Mufquets, Swords, Erc. In the third Chamber you fee the skip of an Horfe, whofe Main was twelve Foot loug; a Thong cut out of a Bufalos Fide all of a piece of Four hundred and twenty Foot in length; two Guns, the Barrels of maffy Gold; a little Bow which flhoots Needles, with many other fuch liki things.

In the fourth Chamber are many Tur kifh, Japan, and Chinefe Arms, with Sa: $^{\text {a }}$ dles richly fet with Stoncs; feveral Ger man fcrew'd Guns.

After having fecn all above, I walked down into the great Hall, a very largi Room, the Walls Painted with the brare Actions of the Florentizes formerly.

## (III)

Having been thus entertained within Doors, I was defirous of obferving their Curiofities without, fuch as their Statues and Fountains. The beft Statues that are in Florence are in the Dukes Palace, the on Horfeback, by Giovanni di Bologna; Head, in Brafs by Benevento Cclini; Fudith cutting of Holofermes's Head, in Brafs, Atandinge, by Michael Angelo. Hercules
In the In the Piazza of the Annount by Allemanato, is the Sta-
tue of Hor of Ferdinaxdo the firft, in Brafs on At the Cl, made by Giovanni di Bologna. cules, Canto di Carneffecea is that of Her$v_{a_{n n_{i}}}$ di and the Centaur in Stone, by GioBridge ${ }^{m_{2}}$ di Bologna. At the Foot of the old Marbe, is the Statue of Ajax, of Grecian nity, are On the Bridge of the Holy TriSeatare four Statues reprefenting the four eations of the Year. The chief Churches in Florence, are firft by Domo, whofe fine Cupola is Painted $T$ his ${ }^{\text {Giorgio }} V_{a f a r i}$ and Frederico Zucchero is kind Cupola famous for being the firft of kind in Europe; was made by Brune-
lefohi,

## (liz)

Sochi, whore Body lies Buried in this Church. The Statues here of Adams and Eve, with the Serpent in the Tree be tween them, are finely wrought by Bow dirselli.

In this Church are St. Zenobio and ${ }^{\circ}$ thess; , the Picture of Sir John Hawk wow on Horfeback; the Infcription on Church Walls tell us that this Eng Knight lies Buried here. As alfo the mons Architect that Built the high curt ours Steeple here, he was called solve The Campanile or Steeple ftands near tho apart from the Dome, it is a Square Build ing, flat on the top crufted with fine pol lift Marble Stones, will Marble pillar and Statues shat are very glorious, bul the Malter-piece is eftecmed to be of Zuccome or the Bald Man done Donatelli.

Apart from the Dom is alto the Eiferio, where all the Children in the Toll are Baptized. The fine Figures of $H$ if ry in Buffo Releivo, done by Lawretif Cion. The three Brazen Doors of th B3aptiferio, are to the Admiration of Traveller's, there being cursolly defrerib the Hifory of both Teftaments. The git pillar near the Baptiferio with on

Tree ( II 3 ) of: Thed to it, they give nhis account accid hat here formerly food an Elm, nobidentally rouched by the Horfe of zeupon as he was carrying in Proceffion, "Pon which, tho' in the Month of Yanu${ }^{k r y}$, there budded forth green Leaves of a fivet Odour.
The
Painted Annunfinta, the Cupola hare is lies Burd by Volterraizo. Behind the Choire $n_{8}$; in thed the famous Giovanni di Bologother fhe Church likewife is Buried anOther famous Sculptor, Baccio Bandinelli.
The Church of Santa Maria Novella is a large Church, to which belongs a Convent of Dominican Tryars. The old quity of this Convent, and here they fay Was held the Councel of Florence.
The Sro. Spirito, a Convent of Mivgno One; in the Church is an Altar that coft melites Ced thoufand Crowns. The CarPol la $\mathrm{P}_{\text {a }}$ Church is very handfome the Cuiv Body painted by Giordano; here lieth the St. of Sto Andrea Corfind. minicans ${ }^{\text {ary }}$, Chutch belonging to the Do:nits, ans, where is the Tomb of S. AntoTIInb by Giouanni di Bologna; likewife the of Picks Miratidota, fome good

## (114)

Pairtings by Fra. Bartholomeo. The Sant Croce is a very large Church belonging to the Francifcans; here are many Altars with excellent fictures over them.

The Picture of the Refurrection orer an Altar, as you enter the Church by the great Doors on the left Hand, is ${ }^{3}$ moft admirable piece, but by reafon of its being drawn fo Naked, (a perfect Nudity) they have no Malles faid lierti. The Pulpit is extraordinary of white Mar ble; the Actions of S. Francis are cut up on it in Baffo Releivo. Herc is a Chappl for the Family of the Nicolini. The Tom of Michael Angelo is very fine with thre Women in white Marble, reprefentip? Painting, Sculpture and Architecture. Heri lies Buried an Engligh Bifhop called ${ }^{\circ}$. tricke.

The Church of Santa Maria Mada lena di Pazzzi, is neat where the Body ${ }^{0}$ the faid Santalies Buried in a fine Clap pel.

Having feen thus much of the City, took a walk to the Poggi Iniperiale called from its being Built by the pre tent Duke's Grandmother, who was sitt to the Emperour.

This Palace is Furniflied with very fine Pictures, and great fore of them, by the beft Hands, as the Carracci, Pietro Pervgino, Titiano, Paolo Veronefe, \&c.

The Adoration of the three Kings by Ghirlandaio an excellent piece; four pieces ${ }^{\text {in Hiftory }}$ of our Saviour's Sullering by old Ligozo. Several Landlichaps by the Hand of Pandolpho a polander. The Stathe of Adonis in Marble, by Michael Alaelo, is a moft curious piecc. The Cryftal World in the Cardinal's Apartment all-amode Fillagrine is very fine.

Near to the great Duke's Stables, Whercin are many very finc Horles, I was Thewn the Place where the wild Beafts ${ }_{\text {are }}$ kept, Lyons, Lcopards, Tygers, Wild Bores, Bears, Wolfs, U'c.

I had like to have forgotten, not only the Beauty of Florence, but what poffibly when finifhed may be the Mafter piece of the World, I mean the Clappel of S. Lapirence, which is defigned for the Burying Place for the regned for the Burence. Place for the great Dukes of FloWell . The Strcets of Florence are very paved with broad Stones.

Having fpent four or five Days in obferving this City; I defigned for Leghorn, making my way by Piffoin; I had little time to fee this Place, ftaying only the changing Calcfles; it is an old Place, and I was alfured had little wortliy notice.

I reached that Night Lucca, a Republique, Govern'd by a. Gonfaloniero and nine Counfellours; tho the great Council confifts of more than One hundred Citizens, who are arpointed every Year.

This City, is very regularly Fortified, and grood Guards are alwaies leept here. They have an Armory with Arms for Iour or tive thoufand Men. The Gorl faloniero, who is cholen ciery two Months, is lor the time a Prince, and hath his Swils Guards. No Stranger here is allowed to wear his Sword, with out asking leave of the State, upon which they will give a Billet for cight Days.

The Domo is very ordinary, called $S$. Martins ; the Arch-Bifhop is at profent a Cardinal.

In the Church of $S$. Firediazo, is the Tcmb of an Finglilh King and Saint, as they
they have made him, viz. S. Richard King of England, who dyed here in a Pitbrimage to Rome.

From Lucca, I went to Pi fa, once a. Common Wealth, now fubjuct to the Grand Duke. The Dome is a very fine Church, the Brazen Doors, Hiftoried in fine Baffo Reliveo; the Campanile a bending Tower is the mon curious artificial piece of work (if fuchs) that ever l law. The Campo Santos, is the burying Place for from the Holy Land.

This poor City looks deflate; it is the policy of the Great Duke to bicep her
low.

Herero of lave an Order of Knighthood to firth of San Stephano their Infitution is is fere against the Turks; their Church Entry neat, and in it feveral Tutkifh
ing
Found to Pifa I came to Leghorn; this I had to be one of the neatele Havens I in len; the Mule runs into the Sea in fo deep Water, that they ride with their Ships clofe to the Wall. The LanI 3 thorn

## (118)

thorn is likewife placed conveniently for the conducting of Ships in by Night.

The Statuc of Alexander, the firft Grand Duke in, Marble, with the Statues of four Slates chained at his Fect, in Brafs, are cifcemed as moft admirable.

The Domo here is little and mean, and I neither faw nor heard of any thing fine or remarkable in the reft of their Churelies. A Stranger will have the Curiofity leere to fee the Jows Synagoguc, and if the be there on their Sabbath, le may fee their manner of Devocion.

The Bagioio here for the keeping of the Slaves is convenient for that purpofe, whercin they all lodge at Night, and in the Day time are let out to Work; the Turkioh Slaves are trufted without Fet rers, and liave more Advantage allowed them than in other places. This is a 'Town of great 'Trade, and Inhabited by Forrcioners of all Nations. The Streers are all Paved with flat Stones, and liep ${ }^{\text {b }}$ clean. Leghorn is ftrongly Garrifon'dand well Fortified.

Departing from Leghorn I returned to Florence again, by Foft, where I lay that Night; the next morning being Sunday fet out with the Procaccio or Carricr for

## (119)

Rome: You agree with him to ferve you with a Calefl and Diet till you come to Rome, which I performed, ( the Weather proving, bad) in five Days and half; I Paid not any where to Dine the firft Days Travelling, but lay that Night at Pogge- Bonze, famous for the feet Eranulated Snuff.

The next Day we Din'd at Sienna, a large City under the Grand Duke's Subjection; Was once a Republique of it elf. The Dome here is very glorious, efpecialy the Pavement which is of Marble, InRaid with pictures relating to the old Tc foment ; the Marble is of different colours, Which compofe the Lights, Shadows and ${ }^{\text {the }}$ various Reprefentations of thee Figures; tome part of this Work is defervecily fo Much efteemed, that it is covered with Boards to preferve it.
The Chapped, once the Chamber of $s_{a n t_{a}}$ Catherina of Sienna is likewife Shewn to Strangers. Near to the Dome is the Hole of Pius II. and the great Hospital.

This is a pleafantly Situated City, the Buildings good, and Streets Paved with bricks feet edgeways; the good Air and I 4 Univerfity

Univeruty makes may, frangers, (efper cially the German, ( who claim particular Privileges). refide here.

Bating at Sienna, we lay that Night at Bon-cionvento, fa palling by Tormiovis Radicofina, Aquapendente, formerly a Bifhops Seat, we lay the next Night at Bolfent where the famous Miracle was wrought at twa different times in confirmation of the Real Prefence of Christ's Body and Blood in the Bleiled Sacrament. The fir b happened when the Brief Officiating, doubting of the verity of the Real Pres fence, the Hoff that he held is hiss Hand dropped two or three drops of Blood upon the Stone he food on, which is now carefully preferved, as is all? another Stove upon which the fame Ni gracie happened, to confirm a doubcio? Frenchman. This Miracle occafioned Pop Urban the IV. to order the Faff of Cor
 Day greer: after.

There Roads were formerly very much difturbed by Banditi, but now are fall enough, it being certain Death to be found Guilty of Robbing there,

Palling along we came to Montepraf cone, famous for a Mufgatello Wine; I Drank forme of it, but not fo large a Draught as did the German Bithop, who: made it his lat; in Memory of which s the thee e Efto's are fill preferved. This Town is a Bishop's Scat: The next Night 1 lay at Viterbo a great City, the chiefer things to be feed here, are firft, the Dome, Where are the Tombs of four Popes. In the Francifian Church lies entity, after Having been fo long Buried, the Body of Santa Rofa, eftecmed a great Saint according to the Hiftory of lien Life and Miracles.

The next Day paling Montero off, I came before Night to Raccaino, where I flayed and the next Day betimes got to Rome by the Via Flominia and tho' the Porte del Popalo.

Coming to Rome I was carried to the:
 op contrabundo; afterwards $\bar{E}$ wens to the I removed not hang my Eatertiliman Day 3 sta

## (122)

vate Lodging in the Piazza dit Spag. ma.

It being late in the Year, and the Ratio likely foo to fall, I reffed my felt bore four Days, then went for Naples. My agreement was as is ufiual, that the $V^{\prime} /$. itturine fhould oblige himfelf to carry me thither, in five Days, and fay for me at Naples whiff I fay the Place, and in five Days more to bring me back ${ }^{-}$gain; and for this I was to pay him feventeen Roman Crowns, he providing ne with Lodging and Entertainment upon the Road.

This way of Travelling is indeed ufa* al, but the time allowed for the feeling Naples, Vefuvio and Pozzwolo is much too fort; for of five Days, two are taken up in. feeding Vefuvio and Pozzzolo, when both are not enough for the lat. To the fe two Places the Voitturino is like wife obliged to provide Hordes and a Guide.

Leaving Rome, the first Town I came to was Marine, about eleven Miles diffant from Rome; afterwards I came to the City of Veletri, a large Town, where I lay the firlt Night. Here is agreat Brazen Stat ul

Statue of Urban the Eighth, likewife IeNeral very good Buildings.

Between Rome and Mario you pals over the place, where old Rome formerby food, forme Towers and other Reliques of Antiquity are fill remaining to hew that there were fine Buildings once, but

Oh! Nunc Sages eft wifi Roma fit.
The remains of the old Aqueduct thew it to have been a great work, as is the new one now in ute, tho inconsiderable to the other.

Leaving Veletri, I paffed by Peperno to Perracina, which Town hath a very anclient look; it lies near the Sea, and is an Episcopal Seat.

From hence I went to Furndi, about four Miles from whence you leave the Pope's Dominions, and enter into the Kingdom of Naples.

This City of Fundi hath little remarkable; the Dom is fall and mean; the Poor little Convent of Dominicans, is only Famous, for being the firft Sepulchre for St.

## (124)

St. Thomas's Body, which afterwards was removed to Tholoufe in France. Here they flew you an Orange Tree planted by St. Thomas; it is now litric but an hollow Trunk, yct it fourifhes and bears Fruit ; a piece of this Tree is reputed a Sovereiga Remedy in all ligh Fevers, which hath occafioned a great part of it to be cut away. Here you enter upon the Via Appia, taking irs Name from that noble Roman and Conlul Claudius Appius, which Pavement he made, rcaching from Rome to rle Forry of Carigliano, at his own Coft, during lis Confuilhip; a Monument of his Great Soul, as the ruinous Condition it is now in, is a Monlument of the Degena* racy of the prelent Age.

Coming to Moha, formorly called For mis, my Voitturizo according to his obligation prefently provided a Boat, and that Time might not be lof while Dinner was providing, I went by Sea to Gaet, i, this is a litele Ine in the Sea Garrion'd by Spaziards. With a great deal of troll ble I got up to the Caltle, Situated very high; liere is little ro be feen but the Profpect you have from hence and tho Remains of Charles Duke of Boarbor, once Comftable of France, and of the Royt al Blood there, who upon fome jifgulf

## (125)

Went into the Emperour Charles the V's. Service, in which he Died; his Corps being brought to Greta, was put up in a Wooden Box, the Head and Bones are Still remaining; he hath this for his Epitaph.

## In Spanifh.

France me do la lecture, Spagna fuezza y VeraRoma io tara Roma me dion la muerte, y Geata la Sepalturn.

## In Italian.

Francia me diede il latte, Spagni fora e Rom Ventura. Roma me diede la mote, e Greta la Sepaltara.

As Mr. Lafjells has tranflated it into Englifh.
France gave me-Milk, Spain great ImployRome gave me Death, and here Greta a Grave.

## (126)

In the Dom is a very handfome Chap vel where lies the Body of: S. Erafno, Patron of this Place ; chis Saint is of very great eftecm; the Reafon of his being made Patron of this Place, was, that in a time of great Sicknefs, they carried him out in Proceffion; and the Contagion profently chafed. He was a Bishop and Martyr, and was Martyred at Formic about the Year 286.

Then I went to fee the val Rock that was fo miraculoufly polit at our Bleffed Saviour's Crucifixion : In a Chap. pet, upon this Mountain I met with theft Inlcriptions.

Una fit quondam bee rapes; nuns diffs Montes Exitium Dominic cum genuirere Sui.

Durior es Saxis, ferior feritate ferarum, Sin lacrymis cernas hoc pietatis opus.

Another.
Rump Cor, O mortalis homo velut ardurs

## ( 127 )

0 hominums duruns genus, ardua Sava debifSaxea corda bominum Stant, moriente Duo.

Here are Stairs to let you down between the Two Rocks, and about the middle of the Stairs was a Miracle wrought for Satisfaction of an unbelieving Gen${ }^{\text {theman }}$ that would not give Credit to the truth of this Sory; but after having heard the Father that went down with him, relate how Miraculoufly this Rock Was Cloven at our Bleffed Saviour's Par$\mathrm{fi}_{\text {inn }}$ the replied, I believe it to be as true as that the Rock will receive the Impreffion of ${ }^{m y}$ Hand, upon which clapping his Hand upon the Rock lis Fingers centred it; there is this Diftick writ upon a white Marble is this Deter it Improba mons renuit Serum, quod fam fa$C_{\text {redere }}$; at hoo digitis Sax liquate pro-
bant.

Defending by a narrow pair of Stairs Miracle how a Chapped could be made tire, for the Rock was flit from. top bottom, therefore Human Skill could not

## (128)

not contrive (tho' defirous of a Chappel) how to have it: But the Difficulty was at laft wonderfully removed, for corrl ing one Day to View the Rock, and confider it farther, they found a vat Stone Miraculoufly placed exactly filling the face between the two Rocks, which is the Floor of this little Chappel. Havo ing feen all this I returned to my Dinner at Mola.

In this Town M. T.Cicero had an Houle, fome of the Foundation is ftill remain ing; here likewife is his Tomb.

After Dimer I came to the Ferry Carigliano; near it are fome Remains of an old Amphitheatre, as alfo of an A . quaduct here, having once been a famous city called Minturna, but now nothing of a City is to be feen.

Paffing over this River in a Ferry-Boath I landed upon the Meadows, where oncl was Fought fo Bloody a Battle, that the) tell you the Blood lipit then difcoloured the Strcam.

From hence I got to Caphr, an Arclt Biflons Seat; the Church of the Annul
tiate deferves belt to be fee here, the Building is large and good.

From Citpun, I puffed tho' Averfa; Fame fays once a great City, but now very mean: It is frill an Epifcopal Scat. Here it was that Joan of Naples Strangled her Husband, and was afterwards treated in the fame manner:

From hence we foo came to Naples the Metropolis of a great Kingdom.
Having only five Days to fay in the fe Parts, I employed my time' the bet I could, and accordingly went the next Day to lee the burning Mountain vesuvius diftait from $N_{\text {apples s about fever Miles; } I \text { rode up }}$ this Hill on Horfe-back; as far as the Ales Would permit, the reft with trouble 1 the other by the laft Eruption is made very difficult to afcend; tho' I did fee a found Germinal Gentleman crawl upon all four to the top of that tho.

Having reffed my fell litre a while, and fatisfied my Curiofity in what I could rick returned to my Horde, and went tack to Naples.

$$
(130)
$$

Near a littlc Town, at the foot of this Mountain is the following Infription up. on white Marble, giving an account of the laft Eruption, viz.

Formidatus Servavit, Jpretus opprefir incautos 6 avidos

Quibus Lar, ov Supellex Vita potior
Tum tu, fi Sapis, audi clamantenl lo pidentr
Sperne Larem, fperne Sarcinulas, mord nulla, fulge Antonio Suarez Mefla, Marchione Vict,

> Profecio Viarum.

> Pofteri, Pofteri

Veftra res agitur.
Dies facem prefert diei, Nudius-perent

## (131)

## Advertite

Vicies ab fatu Solis, ni fabulatur Hiftoria,

## Arfit Vefuvius

Immani femper clade befitantium,
Ne poft incertos occupet, moneo. Vterumz gerit Mons bic,
Bitmine, alumine, ferro, fulphure, auro, argento,
Nitro aquarum fontibus gravem:
Serius, ocius ignefcet, pelagoq; inflezente pariet
Sed ante parturit
Concutitur Concutitq; Solum:
Fumigat, corrufcat, Flammigerat,
Quatit aerem
Horrendum immugit, boat, fonat, arcet finibus accolas

$$
\text { K } 2 \text { 度 }
$$

## ( 132 )

Emigra dum licet.
Famjam enititur, erunepit mixtum igne lacum evomit. Precipiti ruit ille lapfu feramq; fugam pervertit.

Si corripit, actum eft, Periifti.
Anno Sal. M. DC XXXI. Kalen. Fann
Pbilippo Quarto Rege.

Emanuele Fonfeca, do Zunica Comites montis Regii
Pro Rege

Repetita Superiorunz temporum cala mitate Subfidijfq; calamitatis

Humanius, quo munificentius.

## ( 133 )

Setting out early the next Morning from Naples, I defigned for Pozzuolo, from Naples I foo came to the Grotto di Paulilifo; on the top on the right Hand as you enter this Grotto, is Virgil's Tomb. This Grot ta which is under an Hill and tho ${ }^{2}$ Rock, was a prodigious Work to be undertaken and performed by any one.
TI To generally afcribed to Cocceius Nerva;
this reckoned a meafued forty Foot high, and broad enough for two Coaches or Carts to pals by one another.

About the middle, before the Picture of our Lady, hangs a Lamp, tho' you have Lady, hangs a Lamp, tho' you
a Mo great oocafion for Light, for
Mather that paffech this way would chute out, and make all the haft out of it he can. Palling on towards the Grotto del to ne, I met a Man offered his Service me hew it me, and with his Dog, to let made the experiment, that is commonly bade here. The pour Dog who had he often unfed to ir, knew presently what ${ }^{4}$ Willingly drag'd hither; however when K 3 down

## ( 134 )

down to the Ground; the Dog ftrugled at firft, and was in great Convulfions; but a little time made him quiet, and to lie as if he was dead, tho' then he might be perceived to breath; and upon putting him into the Lake Agnano, laid by, in a very little time lee began to lift up his Head, and by degrees recovered ftrength enough to come out of the Water, tho' he reeled and could not wall: fteddy for forme tine, afterwards he wagged his Tail and followed us where we went.

Some lave tried the Experiment farther, and kept the Dog in the Gotta fo long till all the Water in the Lake would nor bring him to Life again.

Another Experiment they Shew here of a lighted Torch, whicls as it is fold near the Ground turns blew, but holding it down to the Ground, fuddenly goes out.

Near to this Lake are the Stoves of S. Germano, where the Sulphurous $\sqrt{1}$. efteemed excellent remedies for the Ne. ${ }^{\circ}$ politan Diftemper.

## (135)

Going from hence, I foot reached the Solfoterra, about a Mile from Pozzuolo; the Plain of this solfoterra is computed at One thoufand two hundred and forty two $F_{000}$ in length, and One thoufard in breadth; it is encompaffed with Hills out of which there is a continual Smoking.

This Heat is very great and feemingly of holding Paper to the Mouth of this Vault, instead of burning, it became damp With the Sulphurous Fumes.

This continual Smoking is attended with Wind, that makes forme roaring from there Subterranpous Caverns.
The Solfoterra or Plain founds under your Feet hollow, which probably the fire has made it $f 0$.

Here they make and refine great quadtities of Brimftonc. The Pool of black boyling Water mentioned by Mr. Lafjells With now to be feed, being covered with Earth.

Having fatisfied my curiofity here, I Walked towards Pozzuolo, where in the Way I fay the remains of an AmphitheK 4 alter,

## (136)

ter, Cicero's Academy, with his House, Coming to Pozzuclo, I prefently took Boat for Raja, having no other: way of getting thither, fence Caligula's Bridge is broke down ; however there is enough re manning to thew what a wonderful up dertaking, this was, for this Bridge really over the Sea from l'ozewolo to Bays.

Landing here I went first to fee the Lariats Avernus, on one fine of which are the Ruins of the 'Temple of spot' 10. From licence I went to the Grass o the Sybilla Cumin, which Gotta I enteral with lighted Torches, by which I haw dive Sybill's Chamber, and her Baths with otlios Apartments. Then I daw Cicero's Bath the Baths of Tritoly, where I met will fuch a violent tiffing Heat, that $I w^{25}$ not able to go fare in them. Next I fax S. George's Bath. Taking Boat and grills to the other fie of the Bay, I was fie will the Mercato del Sabizio, once a Gambol Street where the Saturdays Market $w^{2 ;}$ lied, but it is now Plowed Ground ; as all the Elifars Fields, which Shew the la la Scope of a Poetical Fancy, which the po cts have fo often mentioned, and where of they lave made fish glorious De (cirri tons.

## (137)

The Picina Mirabile was a wonderful Building. Then I was fhewn the Mare Mortusm, and the Promontory of Mifeno, the Cento Camere, or the hundred little Chambers under Ground, for the keeping their Gally Slaves in. With fome difficulty I got in to fee Agrippina's Tomb, for the Earth is fo much Coped, that you muft creep to fee it.

Getting again into the Boat, I was Thewn the Ruins of Nero's Palace; the fecret Stairs that he had made for his Concubincs to come privately to him. They flewed me where a Temple of Diann ftood, and Lucullus's Palace. A great part of the Town of Baje lies under Water, and they fay, that in a clear day you may fee feveral Arches and the Pavement of Streets; it was a rough Sea when I was there fo that I could not fie the bottom.

Rowing along for Pozzuolo, I was hewn the Monte Nuovo, which was wonderfully caft up in one Night.

Returning to Pozzwolo, I took Hores again for Naples; where having a very thart time to ftay, I cmployed what remained

$$
\text { ( } 138 \text { ) }
$$

mained in fecing that City as well as I could. Firft I mounted that high winding Hill up to the Carthufian Monaftery called S. Martins; this was a very troublefome Afcent, but the Richos and Elegancy of the Convent and Chappol made amends for the trouble.

From hence you have a moft noide Profpect of Naples under you, with the fight of the Sca, the Haven, the Molo, the Arfenal and the Country round about as Mount Vefurius, the Promentory of Mifeno, the Inte of Caprea, and the like.

The Cartionfian Chappel here is extra ordinary neat; the Pavement of red and white Marble very fine ; round the Churcls extraordinary Buildings and Painting; the Cupboards in the Sacrifite are of moft curious Mofaick Work inlaid with Pictures, and are not only fine on the outfide, but contain great Riches with in. After having viewed this Monaftery I afcended higher to the Caftle of S. Elmo, it was buile by Charles the Fifth, and by its Situation is a. great Bridle to Na . ples.

## ( 139 )

The Domo of Naples is very ancient; in it are feveral Paintings of the beft Hands; that on the Cupola is very fine, done by Dominichino; here lies their Patron of this City, S. Januaries rome of Whole Blood they preserved to keep in a $V$ Val, which being placed near his Head, bubbles in the Glass.

The Jefuits Church is the fincft they have, therefore the molt taken notice of by Strangers; its rich Gildings and Paintings fuffered much by the laft Earthquake. The curious Paintings on the Cupola by the rare hand of Cavalier Lanfranche, now falen down by the flake of the Earthquake, is a lois not to be retrieved. This Church rems not to lave its true proportion, for its length is Two hundred and fifty Palms, and its breadth Two hun-
died.

The Apoftles Church is where formerby food an ancient Temple to the Falfe Gods. Before the entrance of this Church, food feveral very ancient large Marble Pillars, mot of which are thrown down and broke by the Earthquake. The Roof of this Church is curiously Painted and Gilt by the hand of Cavalier Giovanni

Lanfrapche, and the Cupola by Cavalier Benajchi.

Here they fay the Images of Captor and Pollux fell down and broke off their Heads at the Preaching of S. Paul.

In the great Church of the Domingcans is kept the Crucifix, which poke to S. Thomas of Aquin, (of this Order) and laid,

Bine de me Scripffiti Thomas.
The Annuntiata, Santa Maria Nova, the Olivetan Fathers. orc. are better to be feen than defcribed.

Having Vifited there which are the bet t of their Churches, I must not forget $0^{\circ}$ other things worthy mention here: As the Stradir di Toledo, in my opinion, the fin eft Street I ever flaw ; laved with broad Stones and full of Noble Palaces and Houris. The laplace of the Vice Roy, is a molt Stately Building.

From hence I went to the Moll which runs a great way into the Sea, at the end whereof ftands the Lanthorn; this Nolo fine the late Wars is pretty well provided with great Guns, which with the

## (14I)

the Caftle Vovo, and that of Caftle $\mathrm{N}_{\mathrm{w}}$ oo, can both offend and defend.

This Kingdom is of great Confideration to Spain for its convenient Correfpondene with Sicily and Milan, befides the vat Tribute it fends thither.

My time being repent I was forced to get into my Calch again to return to Rome, and accordingly bid adieu to Na plies; about a Mile from thence, I was fop'd by the Gabellis, to fearch whether I carried any contraband Goods in my Portmantles, in which they will be cafie, provided they are gratified with two or three Giulios, for fuck their Courtefy as they call it. There are fix. or leven Tue Examinations to pals betides the Ron. query of the Sbirri as one meets them, if they have not Money given them to Drink; meet Impofition, yet a Stranger hath mothing to do but Submit: I who had been
before under the Spanifh Government,
Was not Surprizal Was not Surprized to find my elf fo

Returning the fame way to Rome, I entered by the Gate of S. John Lateran, and

## ( 142 )

and now begimning at that end of the Ci ty fhall talke notice of what I faw there.

Frif I went to Vifit the Church of S. Fohn Lateran, Situate upon Mount Ciclio; this is the Mother Church of Rome, of which the Pope himfelf is Bifhop. This Church was firlt Built by Conffantine the Great; but hath fince been rebuilt and enlarged by divers Popes. At the entrance into the Church over the middle Door, are the Arms of cilement the eighth, fuftained by two Angcls curioufly wrought by Anto. nio Valfolino, with different Trophes and Mufical Inftruments cut in Marble, on each fide a Figure, the one of David. with his Harp, the other of King Eaedhis with the Organs, by Ambrogio Malvi cino. Over the Doors are the Churcll Organs, whofe Pillats and Cornice that fuftain them, are curioufly Carved by that famous Carver Giov. Batifa Montano Milamefe.

All along above on the fide of the Wall up to the High Altar are Painted feveral Hiftories in Frefoo, reprefenting the Actions of Conftantine, \&cc. by the beft Hands. The curious Mofaick, over the Tribunal was begun in the time of

## ( 143 )

Pope Nicholas the Fourth, by thofe famours Artifts Giacomo Turrita and Gaddi, but was finithed by Raggi.

In the middle of the Church ftands the Tabernacle, where are conferved the Heads of S. Peter and S: Paul. Under this Tabernacle is an Altar, where no one is allowed to fay Mafs, but his Holinefis, or fome Cardinal by the Pope's appointment and difpenfation. The Altar where the Bleffed Sacrament is preferved, is an extheordinary rich one; made at the expence of Pope Clement the cighth. The Sofitto or Roof of this Church, (which is the fineft I hadever feen) was wrought at the Coft of Pius Ruartus.

In the Body of the Church is a fine Tomb for silexander the Third, beautiis certainly the fineft Church next to the eter's in Rome. Here I was fhewn
Bleffed saple upon which, they fay, our Beffed Saviour Eat the laft Pafchal Supron's Rod co the old Covenant, Prom, cor
this rom hence I went into the Cloifter of the Clurch, where was remarkable, firft Stone upon which the Soldiers caft

## (144)

Lots for our Bleffed Saviour's Garment; it is of Porphyry, the juft heigth of our Saviour's Stature. The Chair that his Holinefs fits in, when he firft takes Poffeffion of this Church; this Chair is open at bottom, fome fay it is ad ex plorandumz Sexum, which notion Mr. Laf. fels is very angry with; and endeavours to prove the Hiftory of Pope Foan Fa. bulous. An old Tomb of Porphyry re ${ }^{\text {Pe }}$ puted the Scpulcher of Santa Helena M0 ther of Conflantine the Great.

From hence I went to the Baptiffery of Conftantine the Great, the firf Chrl ftian Emperor: Upon the Walls of this fine Building, are divers good Paintings in Frefco, as of the Crols appearing to Conjtantine in the Field, before his $\mathrm{Ba} \mathrm{o}^{\circ}$ tle with Maxentius, with ,thefe Words:

> In boc Signo Vinces.

This was Painted by Giacinto Ginigns $n i$ Two others of his overcoming Max" entius the Tyrant and his Triumph af terwards' which was done by Cammafel Font in which the Emperor Conftantin? was Baptized by Pope Sylvefer; it was Baptized by Pope Sylvefer, and
rail'd in with low Marble Rails, Hat

## ( 145 )

hath a Defcent into it by four Marble Steps. The Cupolettr over it is fupported by twelve fair Pillars of Pcrplyyry; and is Painted on the top by the excellent Andrea Sarchi; behind the High-Altar is vesy anticnt Molaick
Worls.

Pafling from hence $\dot{J}$ took notice of the Statue of Henrythe Pourth of Franse, in Brals, the high Guglia with Egypitan Hieroglyplicks upon it. The noble Palace built here by Sixtus, Quintus, now given to the Poor; likewifc the two fair Holpitals, one for Men, and the other for Women. The Scala Santa, fo called by reaion that thefe are reputed the Stairs that our Bleffed Saviom was led up into Pilate's Houfe; on the top is
the Sanctum Senctorum, at Chappel fo calIed anetum Sronctorum, a Chappel to cal-
ferved.

The entrance to the Scalo Simin, and the sanctum Sanctorum, are with an handfome Portico, of the Derick:Order, with five Doors ; thic Defigh of Domenico Fort-
ber, whe Stairs are Twenty cight in Num${ }^{c}$, which 1 have feen afcerided witl :

## (146)

great deal of Devotion upon the Knees and biffing every ftp as they creep up.

The Church Santa Croce, in Hierrlf! lime, was built by Conflantine, and is one of the fever Churches: Irs taking the Name of Santa Croce, comes from the piece of the true Croft, on which our Blelfec: Saviour Suffered, and that is preferved here; its being called the Salk ta Croce in Hierufalemne, may be front the Holy Earth brought from Ferufalem hither; this Earth was taken from Mount Calvaries, and lent by Queen Helena, the Mother of Comfansine. Here is a Chap. peI dedicated to Santa Helena, and was formerly her Chamber.

They pretend to have here many au r thentick Reliques, as two Thorns of the Crown that was put upon our Beefed Saviour's Head; the Sponge which was dipped in Vinegar, and given him to Drinks fame of the Infeription which Pilate or deed to be pat upon the Holy Crofsi one of the Thirty pieces for which was Sold; the Finger of St. Thomas which he thrift into our Saviour's Side, fo pres ferved as lease withered, with fevers other Reliques; but there I take up or

## ( 147 )

trait, for I had not a fight of them. This Church ftands upon Monte Cello.

Returning from hence towards Santa Ma${ }^{\text {ria }}$ Maggiore, another of the feven Churches, by the way I went into S. Prafede an ancient little Church near s. $\mathrm{Ma}_{\mathrm{a}}$ ria, and there was flown frt the Colon$n_{a}$ or Pillar, to whirls our Saviour was tied to be Scourged; it was brought to Rome by Cardinal Gioz. Colone, in McTory whereof his Family lias the Name of Colonna, and is that of the Clomnefabile di Coloonna.

This Colonna is placed under a fides the Church, I greets it to be about two Foot high; here are always Lamps burning before it; they fay thicy have a great deal of the Martyrs Blood, which S. PratRede in the time of their Perfections took Care to gather up with a Sponge, and afterwards to fqueeze it into a Vefiel, and they have it fill preferved.

Under this Church are Buried i many Bodies of the Saints and Martyrs, they report to the Number of Three the nfand.

$$
L_{2}
$$

Nat

## ( 148 )

Neal to this Church is the Santa Mb ria Maggiore, Situated upon Monte Elf guilivo; before the Front of this Churchy which is facing St. John Lateran's in the Piazza is a noble Colonna, upon which is the Image of the Bleffed Virgin Matt with her Son in her Arms; it is Brats gilt, the Model was made by Gus. lielmo Francele, but catt by Domenito Herreri a Romans. This Colonna or pile far, was fit up by Carlo Maderno, a Lam" bard.

This Church was firft Built by Giro vanni Patritij, a noble Roman, by realon of a Vifion, he fecting here the Bleffed Vire gin appear to him and his Wife. After wards it was refitted, enlarged and pul Into the Form you now fee it by $3 j / \mathrm{lo}$ Fezzo, ill Anna 432.

The Front is composed of ancient No flick work, by philippo Roffetti, and Giaddo Gadái. The porch underncarll was begun by Eugenius the Third; finilh ed by Gregory the Thirteenth. The D Signer was old Martina Lumblit; fo is the Building adjoining 10 it of his Work, over which are the Arms Paul the Firth, with Angels fuppoit

## (149)

ing them, the one done by Nicole Cordieri, the other by Ambrogio Malvi. fino.

In the Church is a Picture of the Refurrection of Lazarus by Girolamo Muspiano.

In Patritius's Chapel is a Picture of out Lady appearing to Giov. Patritio. finely done by Giofeppe de Baffrno.

The Chapped of Sixtus Ruintus is very fine; it is of the Corinthian Order, compoled by Cavalier Domenico Fontana of the City of Milan, in the Year 1668. Here is molt admirable Painting by the $t^{t_{u s}}$, and Pius 2uintus, (now Canonized for a Saint) in white Marble, are on the fides of the Chapped, that of Sixturs ${ }_{6}{ }^{2}$ inintus was done by Valfadino Lome${ }^{6}$ ard $d$, with a great deal of curious RafSo Relievo about it, that on the other file of Pius Quintus was wrought by noble Statues which this Chappel abounds with.

The Chapped of Paulus nuintus on

## ( 150 )

by the fame Fontana, and is of the fame Corinthian Order as Sixths Quintus; but for excellent Paintings, \&cc. it is the better Beautified.

Both thee Chappeis are fo extraordinary, that one is never fatisfied in admiting of them, and the Paintings fo numbrous it cannot be expected they should be remembered.

In this Church are to be fen two no bile brazen Statues, one of Paulus Ruintus fitting in his Chair, the other of Philip the Fourth of Spain ftanding upon a railed Pedeftal.

The Monument for Augoffino Favorita Sarzonenfe Canon of this Church, among fo many better, is now taken no. tie of; the Church is ancient, and las much old Mofaick Painting about it. If is called S. Maria Maggiore, becaufe it is the largest Church in Rome, Dedica* ted to the Bluffed Virgin.

As you go out of the Church towards the City, Hands an ancient Guglia will Egyptian Hieroglypbecks.

## ( 15 I )

Next I went to Santa Pudentiana; in this place ftood formerly the Palace of Santo Pudente Father to S. Praffede and to Santa Pudentiana, to whom this Church is Dedicated. In this Houfe St. Peter lived when he firft came to Rome, and ConVerted S. Pidente, to the Chriftian Re. ligion.

This Church was Built by Pope Pius the by Henrico Gateano, whofe Family have in it a noble Chappel, fet up by that famous Arclitect Francefco de Volterra.

The Adoration of the Wife Men by Pietro Paolo Oliveri is moft admirably done in Baffo Relievo.
Here it was that a Miracle to confurm franfubftantiation was wrought, the Officiating Prieft, doubting of the Real Prefence, the Hoft dropped out of his Hand, and in two places where it fell upon the ground, there remains an ImPreflion, and fome ftains of Blood.
$p_{u}$ The Well is fhewn here, where Santa ques of a collected the Bones and Reliques of the Martyrs to preferve shem.

$$
(152)
$$

- The Church of Santa Maria della Vito torii was the Architecture of Carlo Ms. derno ; the infide is molt curioufly Beautfid with fine Chappels and Paintings; in it are hung up feveral Trophees of Victories, one of the Turks. It is called Sain ta Maria della Vitoria from the Image over the High-Altar, which Image is called the Madona della Vitoria, for that this Image being carried by Father Dominick a Carmelite in the Battle of Prague, in which the Emperour Fought with $G$ Guftavus dolphins, by reafon of the Victory, it was called la Madonna della Vittoria.

The Chapped of Cardinal Cornaro is molt curious, and chiefly for the rare Statue of $S$. Terrefa with the Angels over the Al tar cftcemed as Bernini's Mafter piece.

My way led me next to the puttee Fontane, fo called from the four Fountains that are as it were the Centre of fouls Streets. At the fe Fountains are large $\mathrm{Sta}^{\circ}$ tues in a recumbing lofture, out of which Water runs.

From hegice I went to fee the Garden of Montalto, efteemed as one of the bolt ii Rome; here you have Variety of fine large Wallis, and fore of Jettocs of Wa. ter.

Leaving the Garden I ftepid into the Chureh and Monaftcry of the Carthuffuns, allcd Sancta Maria de gli dngeli.
This Church and Monaftery arc built on Part of the Ruins of Dioclcfian's Baths, reduece into the form they are now feen in of Pius Quistus, and Dedicated by hinn to our Blicfed Lady.
The Pavement; and orther Decorations of this Church, were done by Gregory the ${ }^{1} 3 t h$. The Church is large, iss Form a Crofs, ${ }^{\text {fipported }}$ by vaft large Pillars of Orientral
 ${ }^{6}$ anotlier to frone it for Carlo Moraita, aroother fanlous Painter yer living.
$B^{1}$ nexicx vifired tlie Pope's Granaries, large Whidings two Stories higgh. From thence $H^{\text {Me }}$ Hill called Monte Crvallo, from the two

 Taries.
is 'pe Horfes face the Pope's Palace, which is on the top of the Hill: So good is the Air, Hat the Popos commonly refide more here Wan at the Vatican. I faw nothing exeraordinary in it, fo have only this to add, that "is a large Stonc Buildiny.

$$
(154)
$$

On the top of this Hill is the Palace Mazarini, where I few a very choice Col. lection of Pictures, and in the Garden the famous Aurora Painted by Guido hent.

The Cheifa Nu:ova, or new Church, is re ry beautiful; here formerly food a Church called S. Maria Follicellaz; but fine this new one hath been built, is hath got the name of the Chief Nova. Ploisitpo Nor obtained this Church of Gregory the $5^{\left({ }^{(1)}\right)}$ for the Fathers of his Fraternity, whom 10 placed here by the aid Pope's Authority? and raifed this Noble Fabrick for thole of his Order, the Fathers of the Or ${ }^{3}$ tory.

The chief Architect of this Church l $11^{12^{5}}$ the famous Martino Lunghi, who alto ma nd the defign of the Front, of which he left the draught, tho' it afterwards was rail cd by Fault Rughefi of Monte Pulcano.

In this Church are curious Pictures, O ri ginals of the bert Hands: Theft Fathers ${ }^{\circ}$ the Oratory Preach bare by turns four Ser mons every day.

The fine Roof deferves particularly ${ }^{10}$ be Gildings.

The Church of S. Andrea della $Y_{1}$ all ${ }^{\text {is }}$ built in the Place, where formerly food die Noble Palace of Picolomini.

Tlic firft Undertaker of this Chatity was Cardinal Gefmindo, but his Dcath madc him ${ }^{1} \mathrm{Kav}_{\mathrm{C}}$ it imperfect ; theri Cardinal Montalto carried on the Work, but hic dying it was frimifed by his Nephow Cardinal franceffo Pereetit Montalto; Pietro Paolio Olivieri made the Model, and was the chicf Acchitect, but it was Carlo Maderno chat completed Jll, Wivih thic finc Clioir, the Tribuna, and the Curious Cupola: he alfo left the Defign of the Frontr, which was raited by Cavalict Rainaldi, and is eftecmed as one of the bert ii) Rome,

This Chutcli is not only large, bue hath its tich Decorations wifhin with fine ChapPols and Paintings, cfpecially the Chappel of S. Ginetti, which was fer up by CarIo Fintanetti, which was fot up by and Glory ano, with all the splencour and
Bafo that precious Stones and excellent Silc it. ${ }^{\text {of }}$ Thad like to have forgot the neat Church the $S$. Nieolo di Tolentiko, which is one of fineft Clurchics in liome, for its bigris dell it flands not far from the Somectu Man fuy, fintinittorix, it belongs to the Unfhod Arely, be cach particular Clappel here is of Mo beautificd, bat the Proudedt is that万y Moncignicur Garvotti; it is the hanWork of that great Mafter Piet:o di Polifing, the variolls forts of Superfine Marble, the rarc Cupola painted

## (156)

in Frefco by Ciro Ferri, the noble Bafo Relievo over the Altar done by Cofino Fto $^{2}$ weelo, a Roman; fo that confidering all rhings, this Chappel may well be efteem: ed among the firft Rank ; the Cupola of the Church was painted by two famols Lucchefes, viz. Signior Cali and Gerardi. The whole Pavenent of the Church is of fine polifhed Marble, and the Soffito or Roof, moft tichly gilt. This Conrent was at the Expence of Prince Panplije lio.

The Church of $S$. Carlo Catinari is $3^{10}$ handfome Church, built round ; in the mid dic is a great deal of fine Painting. Ilic Fathers here are of the Order of $S$. Barm bas. \&. Pantelo is another lietle precty Church near Catenari.

The Church of $S$. Ignatius, or the Ro man College, was founded by Gregory the $\mathrm{I}^{\text {th }}$; the chicf Archirect was Barthoionne Ammannato, a Florentine; the Church it felf is large, in it they are Erecting a mort noble Altar for S. Ignatius; this was the Gift of Cardinal Lodovico Lodovifio, Ne phew to Gregory the 15 th ; it was begun in the Year 1626 , the Cardinal hinitel laying the firft Stone, and gave 200000 Crowns for the building of it; the Defigh ers of this Altar were Father Gra $\sqrt{f}$, a Jelitit the famous Domenichino and Alarrdi. No" withftanding the vaft Sum left by Card $n^{3}$

## (157)

nal Lodovifio for the Erecting this Altar, and the further Addition of Prince Lodovifio, Vice Roy of Sardinia, not only of a Paft Sum of ready. Money, but alfo an Annual Incone for the carrying on of this Work as yet it is unfiuiflied; poffibly there Benefactions, and the expecting more binder this Work from being foon finifhed.

Many of the Paintings about the Several Altars are by the Hand of Pietro Sortri, a Jefuit; the falfe Cupola here is cxtraordinarily curious, it is a flat, fo fhachdowed that the Perfpective hath deceived much nicer Eyes than mine. This was done by Andrea Pozzi, a Jefuit.
$\mathrm{O}_{12}$ the Golpel fide of the High Altar are four Statues in Stucco, one reprefenting Faith, by Simone Giorgino; another Hope, by Jacomo Antonio Savaggi; a Third Parity, by Francefco Nivolone; the laft Religion, by Francesco Rainaldi, all very great Artifts. In the Niches on the Epiftle fide, are reprefented the four Cardinal Vertues, by Camillo Rufcone Milinefe.
The Painting over the Porch as you go to the Sacriftic, is of S. Francis Xavernus ing upon Thorns, by the incomparable lutiano.
Near this Chutch and College is the pa© of Cardinal pampbilio.

Near this Roman College is the Maris Sopra Minerva, which Church was formerly dedicated to the Goddefs Minerva, who had her Tomple hore; now it is in tho hands of the Dominicans, given to them by Gregory the ixth, where at this time the fin quifition is kept.

On the Golpel fide of the great Alear is our Saviour wrought in whitc Marble, ${ }^{3}$ moft extraordinary Pisce in Baffo Relicy by the greateft Mafter thar the World hath produced, Mich. Ang. Buonarota.

The Giefiu is not tar from hanes, a Churdh built by Cardinal Aleflandro Farnefe, in the Year 1568 , for the ufe of the Veteran Icfuits. these that have been eminent in the Services of theChurch and Religion.

The Model of the Church was the DC figa of Giacomo Barozzi; ovcr the Alrat in the firft Chappel is Painred St. Andrew the Apofic, with them that were going about to Crucify him, an extraordinary picc. On the fides are Painted the Martyrdon of St. Stephera and St. Laurence. The F gure of our Saviour taken from the Crols in his Mother's Arms, is admirably donc by Scipio Gretanc.
In the Corfo I faw thefe Churches, 5 to Mark:s within the Palace of the Venctian Ant baffador ; the Cardinals Dominico, Grimathis and Augufino Valerio both Venetians weri the chicf Bencfactors to it Under the

## (:59)

high Altar they tell you lyes fome part of the Body of St. Mark.
The Church of $s$. Carlo in Corfo, is a fine Church curioufly beautified with Paintings and Gildings.
The Giefin Maria is the neateft Church in Rome, indeed there feems to have been lianting no Endeavours for the beautifying it, the Walls are ctufted over with rariety of precious Stones; there are maगy curious Sculptures, finc Pictures, Gildings, and all other Ornaments that Cabaliero Rainaldi's Ingenuity, and the noble Signieur Bolognetti's Gencrofity could contribute to the perfecting of it.
A litele lower on the other fide of the Street is the Hofpital, and Church adjoining, of S. Giacomo deal' Incurabili, which Were firft founded and built by Cardinal Piefro Colonna, about the Year 1339; in ${ }^{\text {the }}$ Ye Year 1600, the Church was rebuile by Cardinal Antonio Maria Salviati, who Made the fine Front to it, which was the are for of Francefon Volterra; in the Church tings.
Following the ftraight way to the Poria del Popolo, you are to pais by the two Churches of Santa Maria de Monte Santo, and Sancta Maria de Miracoli, which ite fo placed anfivering to one another it the Entrance upon three feveral Strects $M_{4}$
from
from the Piaza del Popolo, and being buils in the fame Form contribute much of th: gracing of this common Enrrance into Rome.

The Architcet was Cavalicr Rainallit with Cardinal Gaftaldi's Purfc. They ats neat, both withis and wirhout, tho the Maria de Monte Santo, which is upon the eff hand as you curcer the City, is nuth the more bcautiful within, and no fmall at dition to the fetring ir of, is the Chappel 0 . Signior Montione, a rich Banker now liw ing ; it is crufted over wirh the fine? $0^{\circ}$ lifh'd Marbles, and excellent Paintings, b' Carlo Moritti.

In the other Church of S. Maria de fur racoli, is the Tomb of Cardinal Galladdh upon ir his Head in Brais, and over aginin it is the Tomb of his Brocher the Marthe'? de Benedetto, wirh his Effigies likewite, both wrought by Cavalier Iucenti.

In the middile of the Piazza ftands ${ }^{31}$ high Egyptian Pyramid full of Hicrogly" phicks; rhis was placed here by Cavalice Domenico Fontana. The Santa Mariad del Pr polo is built near unto the Gare, whact Charly m , Church owns its beft Decorations to dleat ander the 7th. and others of his Famil) The Cupola was Painted by Cavalie Vanm.

Herc is the moft Noble Entrance that cver I faw into any City, for at your firft coming thro' the Gate, you have a Profpect all along the Corfo, as far as S. Marks, Which is reckoned more than a Milc.
This Strect is called the Corfo, by reaTon that in Carneval-time, all thcir publick Rumnings, and other Paftimes, are here Performicd.
Befides this Strece, you fee near as far thro' two ochers lying on cach fide the Churches, as the Corfo does between them; One leading to the Ponte S. Anyclo, the other thro' the Piaizza di spagna.
The PiazzaNazona is of an oblong Form, Yery agrecable with the pleafant Fountains, nohle Palaces, and the neat Church of S.dquefe : the Fountains are abfolutcly the beft in Rome.
The great Fountain, in the middle of ced a Pyramid, or an Egyptias Gaglia, and upon the four Corncrs of this Rock are fout Statucs very large of Stonc in cumbent Poftures, which reprefent the principal Rivers in the World, viz. Ganges, Nile, rhe $D_{\text {anube }}$ and Euplrates, donc by four Excellent Mafters Giacorno Antonio, Facelii Francefoo Baratta, Claulio Francefe and Antonio, Rargi. Thefe Rivers are plentifully fupplied with Warer, running from them into the grear Watcr, running from them into grear Ciftern. The Inventer and Contriver

## (162)

trivet of this Fountain was Cordio di Ca* racalit.

Not far from hence, in the fame Piazza, is anorher Fountain of great Account for the Statuc of the Morr.

The Church of S. Agrefe is little, burt neat, founded by Prince Pamploilio, and adfoining to his Palace, and is chicfly defigned fot the ufe of his own Family.

The Principal Architect in this Building was Cazalicr Raimaldi, but the Cornidit and Cupola were done afterwards by $\mathrm{C}_{3}$. valicr Boromino; upon the great Altar in Baffo Relievo, on white Marble, are the Figures of the Blefled Virgin, her Son, StFolm, St. Fofeply and St. James, with divers Angcls, a Picec by Domenico Guidi highto ly eftecmed. The Piatures of the fout Angels in the Cupola were done by Giovartint Baptijfa, arench-Man; the Cupola it felf was painted by Ciro Ferri.

In this Piazza is likewife the Spanif? Church called S. Giacomo, which is hand fom, and adorned with Paintings. Near to it ftands the sipiensa, a fair College, where publick Lectures are read in the Civil Law:

From lience I went thro' the Piazza Mio dama to S. Lerris, a Church and Hofpiral belonging to the French Nation ; it is borle large and handfom; there have becn $\mathrm{m}^{3}$ ny Bencfactors to this Work, but fome of alicfent were Caterina di Medicis (Cnecn of

## ( 163 )

of France, and Cardinal Matteo Contarelli, Its clicf Architect was Giacomo della Porta. I went hence to Vifit the Rotonda, or Pantbeon, that ancient Roman Building dcdieated to all the Gods: This is one of the moft ancient Tomples in Rome; It was built, they fay, by M1. Agrippa, and from ${ }^{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{P}$ Dedication had the Name of Pantheon. Pare heing broke down by a Thunder-bolt, Was refitted by Sept. Severus, and afterliards by Marcus Aurelius Antoninus, in the round Form; it is as wide as high, 19 r What comes in thro an Holc at the top, the This hath been the Burying. Place of ma-
 ${ }^{\text {tor }}$ the of Landfchapes; Taddeo, Zucchero, and ${ }^{\text {ne }}$ great Raphael Uroin; Doctor Gilbls, an $h_{\text {cte }} h_{\text {lif }}$ Man, and a famous Lawycr, hath here his Scpuichre with his Effigics, eut in Marble by Meldini. He that obferves the Magnificence of the Portico, the Quality and Size of the Pillars, and ocher Fixcellencies in the Building of this Pantbeon, the chocm it, as others have done, onc of ticy have,

I went one day out of Rome to fee the Church of the Three Fountains, and firl was. fhewn the Pillar that St. Paul was Bo headed upon, when upon the cutting of 0 ? his Head it made Threc Leaps, and oce fion'd the Three Foustrains to Spring up in the places whare the Head fell upon the Ground, which have given Denomination to this Church. The firit Fountain is warmh the Sccond cooler, the third yery cold. The Picture here of the Crucifying of St. Pe th is done by the hand of Guido Kheni,

The Church of St. Maria di Scala Celiis fo called, becaufc as Se. Bernard was fay" ing Mafs here at the High Altar, he fill a Ladder before him, with Angels deticer ding and alconding, carrying up Souls in 10 Heaven.

Under rhis High Altat are the Bodies of many Saints and Martyrs, with Z th their Captain, to tlic Number they ${ }^{0}$ port, of 10203, who werc put to Dea by the Order of Dioclefian and Maximitis. an. Over the High Altar on the from ${ }^{\text {li }}$ Cupola, is finc Mofaick Work.

Under Ground I was fhewn the Vauls where the Martyrs Bones lyc, and 20 Altar where St. Pau! faid his laft Pra3" cr, beforc he went to fuffer Martyl dom.

The Clurch of St. Paul, now one d the feven Churches, formerly the Ter

## (165)

ple of Mars, was Dedicated to St. Paul Confantine: From the grear Door up to the High Altar, there is on each fide a double Row of fately Pillars of Grecian Marble, to the number of Nincty in

Underneath this Altar lyes one half of St. Peter's Body, and the like quantity of Sr. Paul's. At the end of the Church, near to the great Door, was found the Head of St. Paul, as the Inicription over the Altar told me, which is :

## D. O. M.

Hic inventum fuit caput Apofoli.
In the time of the Perfecutions, They that would not Worfhip in this TemPle, were carried to the Tre Fountane, to put to Death.
The Body of the Church is paved mith broken pieces of Antient Chrifian Tombs. The Statuc of St. Paul carved upon Wood found under Ground here, is look'd upon to be of great Antiquiby. They Mewed me here two black MarStones, which were ufed to be tyed to the Chrintians, when they were Tortured. There is but lirtle more to be taken notice of in rhis Church, unlets it be the miraculous Crucifix that fpoke to St. Bridget,

## 

get, and the finc Mofaick Work over the High Altar.

Betwixt Sr. Paul's, and the City, is a litele Chappel Erected in Memory of Str Peter and St. Paul's taking thicir latt leave of one another, from whence St. Pc. ter was carried to the Montorio to be Ctucificd, and St. P.nul to the Tre Fontane to be Beheaded.

The Tomb of Caius Sefius is the mort entirc of any of the old Roman Monumentrs, fo fubftantially built it may yet laft mans Ages ; its Form is a Pyramid of white Mar ble fo well cemented, that time fecms to have made no decay in it. It ftands now in the City Wall, half of is on the one fide, and half on the other, near unto $S$ t Poul's Gate.

Not far from hence is the Wonte Toffo cen, which is the moft unaccountable thing to me in Kome, for to fec an Hill of that Circuit raifed fo high with no. thing bur broken Potherds, confounds $\mathrm{m}^{\text {e }}$ to conceive the meaning of $i$, as I think has done moft others; for I have heard many give thair Opinions about ir, tho I think none make very probable Gucffes.

Next I went to Confantin's Arch, which was fet up for him aíter his Victory $0^{\circ}$ ver Maxentius, moft of the fine Baffo Re lievo was taken from Trajay's' Arch to

## (167)

lify this, becaufe they had not Men then curious cnough in fuch Work.
The Amplithearre, or as now they call it, the Colifeo, was Erected here by Titus Vefpafian, after his Return from the Wars. Tho' it lics now in Ruins, yet it appears to have been a wonderful Pile of Building, and by much far greater than any thing of this kind I had ficen before. The Dimenfions of it have fufficiently boen defrribed by the Italians, and moft other that have given any account of Rome. 'I is memorable, and related as fuch to all Travellcrs, that a great Arch of this Sirtucture fell down, the very Monsent In* mocent the rith expired.
Near to the cimphilheatre are Titus's Baths, and not far from thence, aric the Tamples of the Sun and Moon.
The Trimmphal Arch of Titus Yefpaflu\%, after his Return from the taking of feriufalem nex: appears, upon which are carved feve${ }^{t_{2} /}$ of the Trophecs, as of the golden andlenticks, that he hrought away from The Temple of ferufalem, \&ec. On the o${ }^{\text {ther }}$ fide is his curtering in Triumph into in the Sn the top is reprefented fupiter ding chape of an Eagle, with Titus riing upon his back, and be flying to Hea'en with him.

Near

## (168)

Near to this is the Temple of Peace built by $V^{T} e \int p a f i a m$, and the Tcmple of $V$ enurs, founded by Fulius crefar.

The Ancient Tcmples of Caftor and Pol. lux are now converted into a Church De dicated to St . Cofmo and St . Damiano, whero over the Altar is very fine Mofaick, feveral good Paintings in this Chutch, and the finc Soffito, or Roof, are things deferring notice.

Entring furrlier into the Campo Vaccine, I faw the rhree remaining Pillars of the Temple of fupiter Stator, fome fay, builc by Romulus. In this Place ftands the Churith of St. Maria Liberatrice, near unto which was the Lacus Curtius.

Over-looking this Campo Vaccino is the Farnefe Garden, formerly the Emperor's ${ }^{\text {P3 }}$. lace ftood here ; this Mount is called Mount Palatin, the Palace was called Pala $\approx 0$ Mangio re. Betwecn this Mount anid the doeth tine was the famous Circus Maximus, whectic in ancicnty flood the two Famous Obe lisks that are now placed, one beforc 5 th Folm Lateran's Church, the orher before the Porta del Papolo. In the Campo Ifaccino were feveral orlice Tcmples, as of Fauf ithat \%́c.

The Triumphal Arch of Septinrius Sevt rus, and for his Son Caracalla, was once ${ }^{20}$ ry finc. Near unto them was the Tenip ${ }^{\text {f }}$ of Concord.

## (169)

The Prifon, or Dungeon, under Ground, here St. Paul was kept Prifoncr, with the Ountain at the end thercof, which fo miaculounly Sprung up to Baprize fome who defred to be made Chriftians by St. Paul in Prifon, is hardly to be fecn.
Went to St. Gregorie's Church, the Place the Table are religiounly preferved, Where St. Gregory in lis life time uled every day to feed Twelve poor Pcople in HoYour of the Twelve Apoftles; they tell ent that among his daily Gucts, our Blefid Saviour himelf fometiunes condelcended ${ }^{10}$ make one.
Scituated upon the fame Monte Celio is Church and Convent of Deminican Frycalled Sr. Jobn and St. Paul, fome EngFathers of rhat Order now have it. Ihad like'ro have Forgor St. Francefco rimano in the Campo Vaccino, the Noble tar in this Church, under which this Saint es, is to be taken notice of, as well as ctwo Stoncs upon which St. Peter kneelWhen he prayed to Almighty God, that Climould permit the Devil to carry away Pimon Magus in the prefence of all the PeoC, and the rare Monument for Gregory the ${ }^{1}$ th oughe to be 1ecn.
In the Forum Roman!m flood formerly Many Noble Buildings, as the Roffr:m, Nere thicir Orators uled to plead, the

## (170)

Temple of Faxflina the Comitium, of pul lick Place of Affembly, \&c.

From hence I went up to the Capito where firt I took notice of the rare Equ Aris Statua of Marcus Aurelius, which is Biafs and efteemed the fineft in the Worlo then I went into the Sala, or Hall, whii is Painted by Cavalier Giofeppe Arpiso will Hiftories, viz. the Rape of the Salimet the Battle of the Curtii. A Sacrificing to Vcftal Virgins. Romulus fetting out Buildings of Rome. Romulus and Rem. nourifled by the Wolfe. The Battle be tween the Romans and the Albanians. Statuc of Pope Sixtus Quintes, firting his Chair in Brafs. Urban the 8th and $L$ the roch in Marble.

In the next Roons was Painted the Hitto ry of Mutius Scavola, of Horatius Collen of Brutus and Tarquinius; the Battl th tween the Romans and the Venetians; fere ral Statues of the Pope's Generals, as 0 Antonio, Colonna, Rofpigliofo, Aldre Marco Antonio, Colonna, Rofpigliofo, Aaruld bandino, Carbo Barbarino, Alexander Fartue with feveral Confuls Heads.

In another Room I faw two rare piech of Capuchino's, viz, that of a dead Sat our, and a Madom; ; the Statue of a in Brals giving Suck to Romulus and Remp very ancicnt; the Head of brutus, and ${ }^{6}$ the Camilli, both Brafs and ancient, Effigies of Whartius Pafloris fo famous

Hittory, for giving the Romaus notice of the Sabins defign of coming to Sack Rome He was a Shepherd, and as he was running arefoos to Rome to give Advice, a Thorin ${ }^{\text {tan }}$ into his Foor, yer his care and concern ${ }^{t}$ preferve his Country were fo grear, he Would nor lofe time upon the Road to eate himfelf, bur pulled our the Thorn in the Capitol, when he had made known this Confpiracy to the Scnate. His Scatue is in Brafs, and he pulling our the Thorn, Which Statue hath the Honour of being ter up here amonght the greatent Worthies, in menlory of his being fuch a Preferver of his Country.
In another Room is the Head of Mithridates, King of Postus, well cut in Stonc; the Names of the old Rominn Confuls engraven (as the way was anciently) on Marble, have been carciully Collected and Placed in the Walls.
In the next Chamber is a noble Statue of Ifercules in Brafs, which was taken our of ${ }^{\text {the }}$ Temple of Hercules. Two Antion other, the one of W. Tullius Eicero, the diver of Virgil; feveral ocher Heads, and difers old Romas Meafurcs for cheir Wince and Oyl :
$P_{\text {aint }}^{\text {In }}$ another Chamber is a fine piece of coming, the Hiftory of Humnibal overfining the Romans, by Prerino del Vaga; a deat Iron Foot belonging to the Stacue of $\mathrm{N}_{2}$ Com-

## (172)

Commodus; Several Statucs, as of Harpe crates, the God of Silence, of a Sybilla, a Ceres, \&c.

In another Room are writ upon the frall: the Names of the more modern Con fuls.

Ous the other fide of the Palace, If fall the Heads of Socrates, Plato and Dior ${ }^{2}$ nes, the Greek Characters upon them fincli them to be Aucient. Flfewhere in the Capitol 1 faw thefe Statues, viz. Of Ni: rius the Conful ; of Aventinus Hercules's Son, in Paragone; and feveral Antient philofophers Heads. In another Rooml (all) the Laws of the Ten Tables in thoir Originals; 1 likewife faw feveral finc $\mathrm{Sra}^{2}$ tucs as of Nero's Nurfe with him, a lite rlc Child in her Arms; of Popprea Nero's Wife; Fulvius the Conful ; Pluto, Alcitite ades, with divers orhcrs.

In the Front of this Palace are the Falls of Junice. Adjoining to the Capitol is the noblc Church of St. Maria in Ariaceli: here was formerly feveral Temples to the Heathen Gods, and here it was that the Sibyl telling Auguftus Cafar at the Birth of our Saviour, that a greater Lord rhat $10^{\circ}$ was borin; the Emperour Erected an At tar to him, giving it the Titce of ath Primogeniti Dei.
This Church was repaired in the Y ear $14^{6 \cdot 1}$ by Cardinal oliviero Caraffa; the Soffito, ${ }^{\text {of }}$

Roof, was done by the Senate of Rome, upon occasion of a Victory obtained agains the Turk's in the time of Pope Pius tic Fifth.
From hence I went to the Church of $S$. Maria in Cofmerlin, not fo much for the fake of fecing that ancient Church, as for the to much talk'd of Bocci della Veritta, Which Stands in the Porch of this Church; this is a great round Stone upon which is cut the Face of a Man, or rather of a Lyon; my Antiquary told me a long Sotory about this, that it was cuftomary among the Ancient Romans when they were Solemnly toAtceft any thing at the fame time to put their hands into this wide Mouth, being perfiwaded that if they did not Apeak the Truth, their Elands would be eaten
off
I took a lied View of the Palace of Prince Saveili built upon the Ruins of the Theatre of Marcellus, Anciently a great Building fee up here by Auguftus in Ho. Hour of his Nephew Marcellus.
I was to Vifit feveral other Churches, as that of S. Tomato deg ${ }^{\prime}$ Ingleff, formerly called della Santiffima Trinita, but granted to the English by Gregory the I 3 th, and called now by this other Name from the Englifh St. Thomas a Becket; the Society are Jefuits, their Church is fall, and lit-
tie the is there in it worthy notice; here hath N $3 \quad$ been

## (174)

been an handfom addition to this Building by Cardinal Howard, who built himfelf a Palace upon their Ground, which he af terwards left at his Death to the Collegc.

They do not fill it, but chufe rather to let it out to others.

The Church of S. Ti inita del Monte, with the Monaftery of Minms adjoining, was buile by Charles the Eighth King of France, for the ufe of the French in the Year 1494 , fcituated upon Monte pinctio ; this Church is very handfom, and well worth vifiting. Near unto it, upon the fame filonte Pincio, ftands a Palace of the Grand Dukes, which is delervedly efecirned for its Scituation, having a Vicw of Rome under it, with a pleafant Profpect in to the adjacent Country; in rhe Gardern are very delighitful Walks, and a fircer Air to breath in.

Bencath this Hill is the Piazza di Sput an, where is the Fountain called the Burcagio, or Jittle Boat. Near it ftands the College de Propayand piade, a moft noble Building, by Pope Urban the 8th, as his Arms in many Places upon it flow. This is a Coilege free for Students from all Parts to conce, and be inftructed in the Romilb Faich Gratis.

The Church of St. Antonio de Portugrlef? is very fmall, but neatly adorn'd with good Paintings.

## (175)

I went out of Rome to fee the Churches of St. Sebaftian and St. Laurcence, both without the Walls, and about a Mile from the Iown; thefe are tivo of the Seven Churches, and therefore much Vifited: That of St. Sebafian is upon the Via Appia, buile over the Catacombs by Conftantine. There Catacombs'are thought to have been Places, where formerly the Chriftians ufed to meet under Ground for the Exercife of Their Religion, during their Perfecutions by the Heathen Emperors, and hete in the Ides of the Wall they buried their Dead. Idid not go into thofe, becaufe. I had feen of the like nature in Naples, which are ifecemed the largeft that are known, and ${ }^{\text {nin them I }}$ I yas quickly fatisfied, for I found Then very damp and offenfive. The Chaple where this Saint's Body lies is very andfom, at the Expence of Cardinal Franby Barberino; the Defign of it was done by Ciro Ferri.
Returning from St. Sebaftian, I went in ${ }^{10}$ fee the Clapo di Bove, fo called from the xens Heads cut in Marble that are placed round the top; this, they fay, was erected Conful a Monument for the Wife of the Conful Metellus.
Near to this is the Circus of Caracalla, Made by the Emperout Caracalla; this was tery Noble when entite, and kept well, the Walls yet remaining fhew the CitcumN 4 ference.
ference. Here ftood the fine Guglia, norf removed into the Piazza Navona. Near to this was che Temple of Virtuc and At nour ; likewife near to this Circus is Ail remaining fome part of the Walls whect were the Quarters for the Pretori,w Bands conveniently placed for their Exercifing the Circus.

After this I faw the little Chappel a Domine quo Vadis, a place of great Dero tion: It is reported, that in chis place St. Peter flying from the Perfccurion lien him, and that St. Peter demanded of hill in thele words, Domine quo vadis? Our Ss. viour aniwer'd, Vado ad Komam, ut sbitle rum cruciffgar ; upon which St. Refer retule ned to Rome, where he was foon affer Crub cified himfelf.

The Church of St. Lawrence is upon the Road to Tivoli, built likewife by the EnI petor Confantine ; the chiefent things to be obferved here are, the two ancient 6 thick Sepulchres on cach hand as you $\mathrm{ell}^{15}$ ter she Church, which have very good Baffo Relcivo upon them. Under the ligh Altar are kept the Bodics of Sc. Lauter and St. Stephen.

Having now made mention of mot of the Churches that I obferv'd in Romer, conclude with that which is not old ${ }^{\circ}$ nough to be the Mother, yet deferves
be reckon'd firt and principal of all the Churches in the World, which is rhat fumptuous and magnificent Structure of St. Peter's, fo well known and talked of far and near. The four Rows of Pillars that fupport the Portico almoft round thé great Piazza before the Church look moit fiarely; the Defiguers of this Piazza were the Cavalicr Bernini and the Cavalier Rinaldi.
In the middle of this Piazza ftands a noble Guglia fet up here by Sixtus Quin${ }^{\text {tusf, }}$, fuftain'd by four brazen Lims; the Inifing on che Pedeftal was contriv'd by the Ingenuity of the famous Dominico Fontana. $0_{n}^{8}$ cach fide of the Guglia is a pleafant Fountain, plentifully and continually rhrowing up Water. You aficend to this Church by Steps of Marble, which are continued the whole lengrh of the Frontifpicce. When You have alcended the Steps before this
Bafilica, you may lave your choice of en-
tering Tering thro five great Door-places into the Portico, correfponding to which are orher large Doors of the fame number into this fately Church. Over this high Portico are plac'd in the Front of this noble Fiabrick, the Statues of our Saviour, and his ${ }^{12}$ Apoftles, the fize whereof, their height of tisfied that they are vaifly large. Onc of the five Doors of this Church is called the

## (178)

the Porta Santr, never open but in a Jubilec Year. The reft of che Seven Churchics in Roms have a Porta Santa, which ate all likewife Openci in the Jubilec Year.

The firt founder of thisChurch was Con flaintine the Great, fulius the Sccond began to cinlarge it: afterwards Paul the Third reduced it into this Form of a. Crofs, by the Advice of Michael Angelo Buonarruota in the Year 1546, This Work was carricd on by Fuinar the Third; Paul the Fourth; then followed him fius the Fourth, who made the Front by Dircetion of Giacomo Barozi. Sixtus Quint:"s crected the wonderful great Cupola hore, which is of the fame Dimert fions with the l'antheor. The chief $\mathrm{M}^{3}$ nager of this areat Undertaking was $\mathrm{C}^{3}$ valier Fontana. This Cupola refts upon four great mafly fquare Pillars.

The Koof of chis Church is born up by large Square Piilars, they are overctufted with red and white Marble, with Nicles in them to reccive Statucs. Upon the Pe ${ }^{\circ}$ deftals of thefe Pillars is the Dore of $\mathrm{In}^{\circ}$ nocent the Tenth ; thele are the greateft deceit to the Eyc that I have feen, for whorn you take notice of them at a diffance, youl willthink them to be placed no higlocs than your Head, and appear finall, bur ap proaching nearer to them will find theni ${ }^{\text {to }}$ enlarge much to your Sight, and as it werc to afecad higher: I found when I cannc up
clofe to the Pillars, my fight was much cheated, for they wore placed higher than could reach with my hand.
The High Altar is in rhe middle of the Crofs Inc, and under the great Cupola, the Defigner of which was Bernini ; four great lireathed Pillars of Corinthian Brals bear up the Canopy of the fane Mettal; thefe Pillats are fet upon Pedeftals of finc Marble; at each corner of this Canopy is an Angel of Brafs guilt; under this Altar lich half the Bodies of St. Peter and St. Paul: At the feet of the Pilaferi that fuppore the Cupola arc four Statues, cach 22 Palms High; they arc of S. Veronica, donc by Frand $^{\text {a }}$ they are of S. Veronica, done by
si; Mochio; S. Helena by Andrea Bolsi; S. Mocbio; S. Felena by Andrea Bol-
2ue S. Andrew the Apontle by Francefco 2uefnoy a Fleming, and S. Longino by Berini. As for the Monuments which are in ${ }^{a}$ kneeling Pofture, with rhe four Cardinal bitues about it in Marble; this was the bork of Bernini.
The particular Beautics and Advantages forld that my deferibing them here is altohiner unneecffary, tho I could not forbeat thing at fome of the moft principal, but hem.

Having

## (180)

Having feveral times obferved St. Feterts within and withoat, I was defirous offce ing it under ground, fo hy the help of ${ }^{3}$ Prien and Lights I was licewn what was to be feen there, as feveral very ancient Grab tues, finc Baffo Relcivo's, curious Molaich all which were taken our of the old Church of St. Peter's, the Tomb whercin lay par of the Bodics of St. Feier and St. Pall and the Place whare Chriftinat Qucen of Swidet was buried; and here I cannot but cake $10^{\circ}$ tice how little deferving her Exccutors are of the great Riches She left them, fint they give her no better a Monumens flan tome few free Stouss arifed about a mand from the Ground on the fitele of a lietcle Al. tat, without any Infeription on then).

After havin: walked fome time herc wis der Ground, I was willing to ger olf of that cold domp place, and took an $0^{\circ}$ ther day to go on the Top of this Church and into the Ball, which is performed with rome fatiguc, bur gives great Satisfáa ${ }^{10{ }^{n}}$ afterwards: For befides the Noble Profeed thence, and the delightful Country rown about, no one can ocherwite have a jul? Notion of this wonderful Architccturc, its vaft height; here you fec the truc fir of the Statues over the Portico, which froll they really are, by reaton of their gres hicigits

## (181)

heights: From the Pavement before the Portico, to the top of the Glory that gocs round the Head of the Statuc of our Saviour, thoy lay, is as high as the Monument in London; from this Terrace, the Cupola, and Ball on it are incredibly high.
With fonc trouble I got up, for the Stairs upon the Cupola are not very pleafant, the Afcent being ftecp; when I had mounted them, I met with another difficulty, the Atcight paffage into the Ball.
From this Church I was flown the Mount upon which Charles Duke of Bourlon loft his Life, dirceting his Cannon to batter the Canle of St. Aneelo, from whence lie was killed by a Cannon Shot.
Having farisfied my Curioficy here, I Was willing to return, and by the way obferved the Work-houfes where many PcoPle are daily at work fawing Stones and polifing Marble; they have alfo on the Siairs feveral Morears, where they are conlinually beating Marble into duft, this EmPloys feveral poor People, and is inflicted upon them by way of Pennance, whereby aprohibition writ upon the Wall, That no Pergongition writ upon the Wall, That no
ing and ay thing of ;ou for go-
dis: Yet diter up: Yet notwithnanding the Forbidattends and the Curfes laid upon him that titends for taking Money, he contrives getling a Giulio of ! ou, and for his pretence pcifwades
prerfiwades you to leave your Sword with him, becaute it will be troublefom in walk ing up Stairs, then for keeping it hopes you'l give him fomething.

Adjoining to the Church is the Vatiout Palace, you are led up into this Palace by eafie Stairs ; the firft Room you cnter is the great Sala or Hall, richly adorned by Clemest the 8th, and Painted by Paul Brilh a Fleming.

In a littlc Chappel I faw a finc Alar picce, Painted by Romanelli.

Then the Audience-Room for Reception of Ambaffadors, which is large and hand fom ;- another lefs for Bifhops, and more private Audience: The Pope's Bed-Cham her, and Dining-Room, hung with Crimfon Vclver laced. A large Dining-Room Pain ted by Andrea Sacchi, and a curious picce of Pietrodi Cortona's; the Room where the Pope wafhes the Feet of the poor Prictts, which hath a noble Soffitto, or Roof; ITro Rooms painted in Frefco by Giulio Romarle being the Hiflory of Con!lantine the Great: Threc Rooms Paintcd by Raplael Urbll efteemed the beft Painting in the Wor ${ }^{1 / 4}$; a little Chappe! Paintal by Frederico chero; the Soffito, or Roof, of another Painted by Guido Ribeni ; the long Galler) of Maps and Towns Painted by Paul Bril. A noble Hall Painted by Cregorio Vafiri: The great Chappel fo much efteemed the
the cutious Paintings of Micbael Angelo Buonarkota, this is cerainly very fine done Yet were it the handy-work of an Angel, the darknefs of the Room would leffen the Value of it; for you cannot difcover its beanty for want of Light.
From hence I was Ied into the Pope's Private Gardens, where the Gardencr firft Thews you a Ship, and turning a Cock falutes you with a broad fide of Water, furiounly flowing out of the Guns, and other Parts, which makes a furious Engagement in that Elcment ; the Pine-Apple of Brafs that formerly ftood upon the Moles Adriann, is both for irs largencís and Antiquity highly eflcemed; the two great Peacocks that hood upon Scipio Africanus's Tomb. Then he flewed the rate old Grecian Statucs; as of Hercules, Apollo, Laocoon, with his two Sons, cntangled witho, Laocoon, with his two huss's, cntangled with Sctpents; Two Vemite; but what the Vertuof moft adWite, is the mangled Trunk of an Hercules, Michout Head, Arms or Legs, from this Michael Angelo ufed to tay, he had Iearn'd More than from all he had fecn. Here you fee the than from all he had fecn. Here you fee by two Rivers of Nilus and Tiber defcribed by Figures in cumbent Pofturcs.
From hence I went to the Armory, which, they fay, has in it at profent, Arms for ${ }^{5} 2000 \mathrm{Mcn}$.
The Vatican Library deferves as much motice as any thing in Rome ; the way in-

## (184)

to it is by a Door, in the middle of the long Gallery ; first you go into an AntiChamber, which is for any who employ themselves in Tranferibing, or Copying Books or Manuscripts.

In this Room are feveral good Painting ${ }^{\text {s, }}$ efpecially thole done by the hand of pith Brill.

From hence you enter into the Libra ry, a large wide Room, fupported with great square Pillars, against, and indeed round which, are Boxes where are $\mathrm{k} \mathrm{kpp}^{\text {l }}$ choice Manufcripts: On the fides of the Walls are other Boxes for Books, which are all lock'd up, and without opening's theft Boxes you fee no Books.

The Walls, Roof and Pillars of this Room are all moot curiously Painted ; lect I fail the ancient Septuagint, from whence the Bible hath been printed; an old rene, with the Habits of the Actors; ${ }^{3 n}$ old $V$ 'irgil, with the Hiftory in Painting; with feveral order Books and Manuferip antick and curious. At the upper and of this Room is a Gallery, on each land with Preffes for keeping of Books, on the right hand there hath been an addition for the Reception of Queen Clorifilina Sweden's Library.

The reft of the Palaces that I visited were thole of Prince Giuftiniani; the Far and

## ( 18 8)

Fatrefe, that which was the Qucen of Sweteris, the little Farrefe in Lungara, Barle$i^{\text {mimis's the Palace of Prince Borghefe; and }}$ bardes thefe the Vilias of Ludovifio and Burgbefe.
irft in the Palace of Giuffiniani I faw many cxcellcent Pifturcs in fcycral Rooms, sin the Hall the Picturc of the Pilgrims by Correggio ; a Venus by Titian; our Sariout wafhing St. Peter's fect, by Tintoret${ }^{6} ;$ in the next Room I was fhewn a good fifurc of our Lady, with our Saviour in Otr arms, by Michael Angelo Carravaqqio: Our Snls, by Micbazel Angelo Carravarqqio:
Saviour tied to the Pillar to be fcourids ; curious ancient Picce, not well knowa y what Hand.
Then I was led into anothcr Room, Wherc Was tlic Picture of St. Peter warm${ }^{\operatorname{lig}} \mathrm{lim}$ limelf at the Fire, and the Damfel rovering him as one of our Saviour's Folhieres; a very valuable Picce of BalIn another I faw our Saviour feeding Many Thoufands of Pcople, with the five Paves and the two Fiflhes, by Lanfranco; fortarying his Crois, by the famc LanPitco; a fine Picce of our Saviour, and of Out Maria Magtalena, by Paolo Veronéfe. but Saviour appcaring to St. Terefa, ${ }^{\text {dy }}$ Correggio, thic truc Diana of Ephefibrentrift frourg'd, by Cavalicr Vanni, a Drentine. Herc is a Viflo thro Tra
Roonn

Rooms; fix of which have the Frames the Door-places of a moft curious Marb called Verde Antico. There I was fhown ${ }^{3}$ Picture of Seneca, Condemn'd to be B3. nifhed Rome by his Pupil Nero, the Work of Lanfranco ; the poor Woman piivad touching our Saviour's Garment, a noble Picce of Paolo Veronefe; St. Hieronyme, Titian; our Saviour mecting with Sr. P6 ter as he was flying from Riome, whens 5 Peter demanded of him, -Domine quo vadis? by Pale Veronefe, divers Pieces by Dome nicano Lanfranco and Corregzio; a rare fan tuc of our Saviour in the Arms of Nicode mus, by Mich. Angelo Bucnaruota; out ${ }^{53-}$ viour driving the Buyers and Sellers out of the Temple, by Gafparo Pufien, a Frentio man; the putting the Crown of Thorns upon our Saviour by Mich. Anselo Carta

- vaggio; Chrift's Curing the Lame by Titian.

In the next Roon was the Marriage fla Galilee, when our Saviour wronght Miracle by turning Water into Winc, by Paolo Veronefe ; the Crucifying of Sr. Pb ter, by Lucas Saltarellus, a Genofe; our Saviour raifing the Widow's Son to Life by Correggin.

Then I' was fhewn the Gaillery of Sts tues; they are of great Value, as a mfine $^{2}$ va valued at 60000 Crowns; the Goath and others, they think are inctimable; in

## (i8\%)

Wis Perlice's Clofer is a very ancient Sta We of $H$ ercules in Brafs, litetc, yet in great Altem for its antiquity ; the Blecding of Sterea to Dearlh, a rare Piece of Lantranco 's.
The Heads of Scipio Africanus, Germaniwr, Alexander, Commodus, and others very Mrient. Divers Paintings of Paolo VeroMe. Out Saviour's firtt appcaring; affer wis Refurrcction, to S. Petere, with icveral thers, by Titian ;-tle Decifion of Solomon When the two Women quarrell'd about the the Ge $V_{\text {anni }}$, our Saviour praying in
Garden with his Difciplcs, that fhould are been watching by him, by Giufeppe dApino ; feveral Picturcs of Carravaggio; the Heads of the 12 Apoftcs, by Albano; mof admirable Piece of our Saviour's being brought by Night to Pilate to be Cxamin'd, by Titian ; the Laft Supper, by 4ich. Angelo B wonaruota, with divers others Hety Cungelo Buonaruota, with divers others
of The Furnefe Palace Velongs to the Duke
 arge. Marble Stone is cut the Story of $A$ m$\mathrm{P}_{10}$ and Zetus; there the great Bull, the and Brorhcrs, the Woman, a little Boy, fione. Dog, are all cut out of this onc Hece. In the Place where they kecp this, Ieveral other old Statues. After, ha0 x ving
ving feen thefe I went up fairs to the Hall, where in the firf place I obferved the ftas tue of Alexander, Prince (afterwards Duke) of Parma and Governour of the Spanilp Netherlands, with Viloory, Holland, and a River at his Fect, all deferibed in Bafs Rcleif; but what makes this the more valued is, That the Statuc, and thefe Reprefor rations, ate all of one and the fame Stonc.

Two grcat Statues of Charity and Plenty, by Giulio Porto. The curious Paintings of Zucchero, reprefenting the Actions of the faid Alexander Farnefe.

In the next Room over the Chimney, ${ }^{3}$ Vizor-Mask cut in Marble, eftecm'd for being cut by Mich. Angelo Buonaruota.

A Room full of excellent Statues and Heads, as thofe of the Twelve Cafars, all antique ; of Paolo Terzo, by Mich. Anglo Buonaruota, done by the Life; the rarchecad of the Emperor Antoninus Caracalla.

They fhewed me the Room whare the Duke d'Etre, the French Ambaffador hoce, died; the top of it curioufly painted, by Caravaggio; our Saviour taken fron1 the Crofs, by Peregrino; a dead Saviour lying in our Lady's Lap, by Annibal Cs. rache.
The next Chamber was full of cxcellens Statucs, and ancient Heads, both of Plit lofophers and others brought from Greect a $\operatorname{larg}^{\circ}$

## (189)

a large Table of divers precious Stones, Another Room had the Roof curioully Painted in Frefco, by Annib.sl Carache, and in it divers Statues.
I went to fec the Pallace where Chrifina, Qucen of Sweden, lived, but here I was difappointed, the fine Hangings, rich Furniture, with the Pictures, were noft of them removed to Prince Pamploilio's Houfc.
I faw the Rooms below which Prince Pamphilio hires, and gives fome Thoufauds of Crowns a Year, only to have them for the kecping his Statues in, which are extraordinary, fo fecing them, I loft not my pains coming hither.
The Princc of Parma hath another Houfe near, which they call the Little Farnefe, or Farnefe in Lungara, Vifited by moft Strangers on account of the Gallaxia Painted by Raphael Ur-bin, which makes this Villa famous.

The Palace of Barberini is one of the nobleft Palaces in Rome, the Stair-cafes vcry noble, the feveral apartments in the Palace, all richly fet of wirh curious Paintings and Statucs. I was in Company with other Gentlemen ro fee this Palace, which hindred me obferving it to particularly, as otherwife I fhould have done; holverer in that tranfient View I faw it was a noble Palace, and that the rich Furniture within, the Pictures and Statues, were no dif-

03

## (190)

credit to that large and Statcly Fabrick, to that both outfide and infide it will as well recompence a Travellcr's Curiofity, as any ( except the Vatican) in Rome.

I went next to the Villa Ludovifia, where this Prince hath two Houfes in the fanc Garden, and both of them richly furnilled. Among other things they will be furc to flacw the Bed-fted, which they Value at many Thoufand Crowns; it is all of divers precious Stones; the four Bed-Pofs (if you'l pardon the Expreffion) arc of finc polifh'd Jalper.

In the other Houfe, which pleaied my Curiofity moft, was a pecrified Man, the firt of its kind I cver faw ; I broke fome of the Lcg, whercby I could plainly difcover the Bonc from the fleflyy part, tho both alike rurnce into Stonc.

The Villa Borghefe is the beft about Rome, the noble large Walks fome broad and open, others clofe to keep out the Sun, and of thefe fuch diverfity, togechice wirh the Grotto's, Thïckets, and pleafant Park of Dect, moft of them white and very large, with the Fifh Ponds, and other Advantages, that this Villa appears the mof plealant Country 'Scat that can bc wifled for. The Palace in it is not large, its chief Decorations are the rare Statucs, bothancient and Modern, together with fome curious Pictures.

## (191)

Firt in the Hall are fome Statues and Heads, divers Paintings reprefenting feveral Cavalcaras, as of the Popc's going abroad in Ceremony; the Grand Turk when Tc appears in Statc, ©oc.
In the next Room I was fhewn the Statues of Silenus, Agrippina, \&c. a brazeı Horie, by a Schollar of Mich. Angelo's; a Veffel of ancient Oriental Alabafter, fupPorted by the three Graces ; two excellent pieces of Painting, viz. that of the RefurreGion of our Saviour, by Ruben; the other of our Saviour taken from the Crofs, by $z_{\text {ucchero. }}$
In another Room is a Gladiator, eftecmed the beft Statue of that kind in the World; it is very ancient.
The Statue of Fauftina, Wife to Claudius Airreilus, falling in love wirh, and imbraang a Gladiator, is mont admirable; our Saviour's Head in Porphyry, by Michael Angelo ; the Picture of Hercules hugging Anters, the Giant, to death, is curiounly done by Lanfranco.
Hea the next Chamber are two ancient Scads of Hannibal, in white Marble; the bacue of an Hercole Aventino, an old Idol, Out a noble ancient Scatue, with Cacus's Head lying under his Club in memory of the killing him; there are other Heads, as ${ }^{\text {of }}$ Nere Calgula, cur when he was young; of Mero, \&c, the old Idols of Caffor and Polw 04
lux; a Diana, the Head, Arms and Legs of Brafs, all the Veftments of Agate; the old Fortunc-tcller in Brafs , covered with Marble. From hence I was led into ano ther Room, where are two noble Alab3. fter Urns, the Statuc of Romana; an Amm zon's Head; two curious Venus's; a finl Statuc of Adonis, with feveral other Heads, as of Plato, Fauftina, Pertinax, \&c. In $1^{20}$ nother Room was the fatuc of Dapine metamorphiz'd into a Lawrel Trec, wifl Apollo imbracing her, doncby Bervist ; IEncas carrying avay his Father Anchyer, both admirable Statucs by the fame Ber nini.

In the next I faw the Statuc of Narij fus, who looking into the Watce fell in Love with himfelf : many other Statucs, 25 of Villoria, Bacclus, Apollo, \&c. A curious Picture of St. Fohn preaching in the Do fert.

I faw in the next Room an admitable Statuc of David with his Sling, by Bervil. $n i$; Seneca ftanding in hot Water and blec. ding to dearh funcly cut in Paragon; ${ }^{3}$ cut in Porphyry, the Head, Feet and Hands of white Marble, probably modern Wotk. There are feveral other Heads that I call not account for ; a rare Pictute of Samplor fighting the Philiffins with the Jaw Bone d an Afs, by Giofeppe d' Arpire.

## (103)

In the next Room were feveral ancient Statues, as of Apollo, Venus, Mercury, Bacchus, Ceres, Flora, \&c. an old marble Veffel curioully wrought which Baffo Relcivo; a Gladiator, two Fuunus's, with feveral other Heads.
In another Room food a rarc old Statue of one of the Emperour Fufinian's Of ficcrs, who, for his good Services, had his Eycs pulld out, he is here in a begging Pofture ; other Statucs of Cupid, l'allas, Mars, Venus, \&c. Teveral Egyptian Idols; Hercules killing a Lyon; a Gladiator and ${ }^{\text {a }}$ Centaur in Brais.
In the next Room was kept in a wooden Cheft thic Statuc of an Hermophrodite, lying at length upon a marble Quilt; I know not by what Hand it was donc, but it is highly eftecmed. Herc are alio finc Paintings of Michael Angelo, Titian, \&c. ${ }^{\text {Fevcral }}$ Heads of Trajan, Galba, Pomper, Nero, Marcus Aurelius, Tiberius and Alexander; alfo other Statues, as Niobe, \&c.
To conclude, I faw in another Room Morploeus, in a cumbent pofture in Paragonc ; fome Paintings by Raphael; the Battle betivcen conftantine and Maxentius, by Giulio Romano.
The Palace of the Prince Borghefe within Rome, is without Exception the beft; and here I faw moft admirable painting ; as firft two Heads, the one of our Saviour, the

## (194)

the other of our Lady, by Raphael Urbin; St. Francis by Correagio; Eneas carrying his Father, by Frederico Barocci; Sc. Peter in Prifon, by Valentine; our Lady, wirh her Son, and Sc. Anne, by Michael Angelo and Caravagyio; the Transfiguration of our Saviour, by Barocci, with divers others of the beft Hands.
In the next Rooms was the Nativity of our Saviour, by Baffano ; Sc. Francis, by Giacomo Brunfino ; fofeplb interpreting the King of Egypt's Drcam, by Guerclino ; an Orpliseus, by Titian; two Evangclifts, by Michael Angelo Buonaruota ; Sufanna, Paul Ruben; St. Cacilia, by Correggio; the Sporting of Diana, by Domcniclinn; the Nativity, by Titian ; David with Goliall's head, by Guido Rheni ; St. Ferom, by Frederico Barocci ; the Converfion of St. Paul, by Giulio Romano; Mofes working his Miracles in the Prefence of the King of Egypt, by Lucas Van Leyden; the Transfiguration of our Saviour, by Raplael Urbin.
In anther Room was Lot, and his twa Daughters making him Drunk, by Frathcefco Barbicri ; St. Catherine, by Raphael ; Fofeph with Potiphars Wifc, by Lanfranco i the Adoration of the Three Kings, by Giotto ; the Woman taken in Adulcety, by Giorgione ; the Father recciving the Pradigal Son, by Valentine; Samplon ticd to the. Pillar, by Zition; Ulyfes and Polyptiemus,

## (195)

by Lanfranco; Mofes, with the Table of the Old Law, by Albani ; an Ewe Lamb, by Titian; Machiavel, and Cardinal Borgia, by Raphael Urbin; the Laft Supper, by Titian; Cofmo and Damiano, rwo surgcons, and both Sainted, Painted by Deceer de Ferrara.
In the next Room were the four Scafons of the Year, by Alban ; the Scourging of our Saviour, by Titian; the Crucifix that the Story goes of Mickael singelo Buonaruota, Who, that he might draw it perfectly well, had a Malcfactor by him, and really Crucified him, to exprefs the Paffions and Dolours of our Saviour more to the Life; it is done upon Copper ; St. Cuteriwa, by Frederico Barocci; Daniel in the Lyon's Den; the Picture of Bromante, the firft DeFipner of St. Peter's Church, in the time of Pope Fulius the 2d, by Tition ; David With Golialj's head, by Caravaggio; Mithael Angelo Buonaruota's Head, takeṇ when he was Young by Giulio Riomano.
by In another Room was Titian's Mafter, Circuitian; St. Caccilia, by Lanfianco; the Ircumcifion, by Baflano; St. Cuecilia, by Domenichino ; Martin Luther, by Titian; ${ }^{2}$ Councellor of his ; two finc Heads, by Correggio; the Heads of Titian, Michael Angelo Buonaruota, Pordenone, and all his family, by his own Hand; a Lominican 'ryar,' by Tition.

## ( $106^{\circ}$ )

I found another Room full of naked pio ctures, by moft of the beft Mafters.

Then I was led into a moft noble Gallery, rhe Glaffes curioufly painted, the Figures by Ciro Ferri, and the Flowers by Bofman, a Dutch Prict. Thefe Glafies are cight in all. The 12 Cæłars Heads, and 4 of the Roman Confuls, all ancient, and cut in Porphyry; the noble Paycment, the rich Gildings both on the Sides and TOP, with the rare Frefco, makes rhis little $\mathrm{Ga}^{2}$. lery cftcem'd as the finceft in Europe.
In an inner Room I was fhewn fine M0. taick as the Hcad of Paolo Quinto, by Mato celli Provincialis; that of Orpheus, and the Chirping Birds, by the fame Hand; a dead Saviour, by Giofeppe d' Arpino; curlious picces of Stones inlaid reprcfonting fcveral rhings, as Abraham Sacrificing b is Son I/anc, \&c. the Picture of our Saviour raifing Lazarus from the Dead, by Guertino; Sr. Peter walking upon the Sea, by Raphael; our I.ady with her Son in Mo faick, by Marcelii Provincialis ; a Madons in Mofaick very ancient ; our Saviour ly ing in the Sepulchre with the Angcls conl ing to him, by Guercino; a Suminicr-Room Painted, by Giovan: Francefio Bolognele.

Another Room witl: curious Landichapcs of Hanibal Carachio's, and Paolo Brill; Our Saviour taken from the Crols; the Bleffed Virgin; St. Folin, and our Sarioury
by Andrea Sarto; St. Sebaftian, by Rufticulio; our Saviour taken from the Crofs, by Raphael; the Affumption of our Lady, by Andrea del Sarto.
In another Room was a large piece of Out Saviour taken from the Crofs, by Murro de Bergamo; fevcral Heads, by Titi${ }^{\circ}{ }^{n}$ and Paolo Veronefe; the Adoration of the Tbree Kings, by Baffano; Titian's own Picture, with his Miftreffes, by himfelf; St. Folne Preaching, by Paolo Veronefe; another of our Saviour taken from the Crofs, by Raphacl; St. Fohn, by Giacomo Brunfino; the Rape of the Sabins, by Giulio Romano; the Picture of our Saviour and St. Folm, both young; our Lady and Elizabeth, by Bonefacio; another of our Lady, with her Son, by Buffano; St. Folin Baptift, by VaIentino; Fudith with Holofernes's Head, by Livia Fontana, a Bolognefe Wonian. Beniture, and other Ornaments which fet of this noble Palace.
Not far from hence is the Maufoleum Ausufti, the Burying-place for Augufus CoFar; it was onec a Building of account, but time has much defacid it's Beauty, and by What you now fee of it, you can onlyouers at its former Greatnefs. Of the fame nature was the Moles Adriani, or the Bury-ing-Place for the Emperour Adrian, now the Caftle of St. Angelo, a place of fome ftrengtlr,

## (198)

Arength, and the only one in Romic, with a conflant Garifon in it, they make it 3 State Prifon. From this Caftle to the $V^{\prime \prime} \mathbf{n}^{\circ}$ tican Palace is a Gallery, by which the Pope may, for his fecurity, retire into the Cafte in cafc of any Tumults or Diftur. bances.

There are noble ancient Columns or Pillars, in Rome, fuch as the Coloinna Trajamis, ercetcd in Honour of Trajan, with his Exploits Fiftoried in Baffo Reclicvo. This pitlar is a very Proud onc, for its height is 228 Foor ; you may go within it, and 3 . fecnd to the Top to take a View of Reme by 185 ftcps ; rhis noble Colonta is of a white Marble, and fer up here by that great Architect Apollodoro; on the top of it is now fet the Statuc of St. Peter in Brafs gilt.

Another great Pillar is the Colonina $d^{\prime}$ At ${ }^{\prime \prime}$ tonino; fer up in Honour of that Emperout? with an Eliftory of his Actions, cut in Bal fo Relicvo on whire Marble; it is $17^{76}$ Foot in height; within are 206 Stairs ${ }^{10}$ alecend to the top, where is the Statuc of Sc. Paul fet up by Sixtus Quintus, as $w^{39}$ likewife that of St. Peter upon the Colonith Trajanu.

Having thus temarked the moft mat ${ }^{10^{\circ}}$ rial of what I obferved in Rome, I [na ll eake my leave of this famous City, which I did on the 24 th of Novenber 1695 , de

## (199)

figning for Venice by way of Loretto, and he firft night $\$$ lay at Caftel Nuovo; In my iay thither, I paffed Ponte' Molo, about a isfile diftant from the Gates of Rome ; upIn this Bridge was rhe Battle fought be ${ }^{2}$ Miveen Confantine and Maxentius, where Confantine overcame the Tyrant, and forid him and his Men into the Water, which may be feen very well defcribed in feveral sood Paintings in Rome.
The next day I Travelled but an indifPerent Road, and lay that night at Otricoli. The day following I had worfe ways, paffing over the Mountains very Stoney and rough, I baited at Narni, a fmall City, and Bot early to Terni to refrefh both my felf and our Horfes, in Order to a long Journey the next day. This is another Epifcopal
Iown $^{\text {own }}$, but of lietle account, rhe Domo is Only to be confider'd for the Sepulchre of Amaftatius, Bifhop of this place; whofe orps lies buricd upon the lefr hand as ${ }^{10} 4$ enter the Church. Setting forward the next Morning three Nurs before day, I arrived in good time Spoletto, an Epifcopal feat, where baita little time I procceded on my Jourthis for Fuligni. They tell Travellers that City was once cfteemed of great imortance, being then in a condition to co-ind it felf againft many Attempts, and here was once the Refidence of the

## (200)

Kings of the Longobardi, or Lomburds, but they have nothing to compare with ow Modern Fortifications.

Berween Spoleto and Fuligni I had a Pro fpect of another City, called Trevi fcitus ted on an high and ftecp Hill.

The Road between Spoletto and Fulinght is very delighteful, cepccially the noble broad way near the Town of Fuligni, which? teckon the beft I ever falv.
'Tis reported this City was built by the ancicut Longobardi or Lombards, morc Mo. dern rimes could not have found a more pleafant Scituation.

I fet out hence carly, having Fiffech Miles to go to Dinner, where I arrived in good time, tho' foul Wcathcr, and bad ways, up Hills, and becween Mountains, mad ${ }^{\text {de }}$ it not very pleafant either to Man or Bcaft which had an hard Draught up thefe Fiills and I ofr times as bad a Walk: How'res at laft we got to Seravalle, a miferable poo: Village, After Dinner I Traveled to Porll della Trave, another poor Village bectwein the Mountains, that are prodigious ligh In this Town is a Francijcan Convent, which is the Well where St. Francis wrougb the Miracle, by turning Water into Winc.

From hence I went to Tolentino, wher: I bated next day, another Old Ciry. Al ter being refreflhed there, I went to lodge at Macerata, a great City, containing
is Parochial Churches, 8 Convents, and ${ }^{1}$ Nunncrics. The next Morning If foon ached Loretto; the Road thither extrcampleafant, exccpting now and then an , as at Recanati, another old City. All the Country I obferved à great apCarance of Poverty. Loretto is a place of much refort, whither Pilgrimages arc, made fom all Parts of the Chriftian World out of Derotion to the Holy Houfe, which af4feveral miraculous Tranfportations was it laft placed here (as Tradition fays) in ${ }^{\text {Lhe }}$ Ycar of our Lord 1294 Boniface the th) being then Pope.
They are very precife as to the time of laft Tranflation, affirming is to have the roth of Decenter at Night. ithin thefe Holy Walls they tell you, Angel Gabriel announced to the Blefthat tirgin the Incarnation, rhis bcing at Miry. time the Habitation of Fofepts and Thyis Holy Chamber (as their Writers ay ) in length little more than Forty Palns, in breadeh 18 and in heighr 19 alnis, The Materials of this Houfe, as It as I could obferve by thofe Parts of the that were not covered with Voto's and Pretients, is of fquarc Stoncs, of the Prm and colour of Brick; there is bur one indow in it, and formerly was but one oor, but for more conveniency they have P
made

## (202)

made three, one on each fide, and one be lind the Altar, at which end is the Chimel): and at this Chimney is great Devotion of fered, where many upon their Knees fal their Prayers, and kits and rub their Beads on the fides, and after put their oblation! into a Cheft placed there to receive thent Oper rhis is the Statue of our Lady, with hee Son in her Arms, and, as they fat: made by St. Luke; near it are feveral rich Lamps the Gifts of divers Princes, and $0^{\circ}$ thers; I took parricular notice of the tho Angels of Gold, kneeling, and lifting uf their Hands, with an Heart of Gold befe wirl Diamonds, and a Lamp continually burning out of them, thefe were the Git of the Durches of Modena, and of her Daughter Quecn Mary of Ensland. Tha Holy Houle has a Cafe of white Marbbe over it, on which are well cut in Baffo Ri' leivo the Eiftorics of the Old and Nel Teftament that relate to our Saviour. Frece is an handiom Church, and under the pola this Hource ftands; I applied my fell to the Englifh Confeffor, and by his favort was fhewn all that was ro be feen in this, place; as alfo the Treafury, which is the richeft I had ever iecn.

Having fpent a day here I leff Loretth but going hence late got no farther the firt Night than to Ulmo, where there is onl' an Inn, but the beft of any I had met with
the Country. About an Englifh Mile rom it is Ancona, a large City, and an anciat Pore, upon the Adriatick Sea. Here lias a Fort built by Trajan the Emperor in Honour to whom, and in Memory of his Pablick fervices; the Senate of Rome erectd him feveral Trophies in this place. more Modern Fortifications have beer mode by feveral Popes, as Clement the fth $P_{\text {att }}$ the 3 d. and others.
From Elmo I baird at Senegallia, an episcopal Scat, and a Garrifon Town, Scilate hear the Sea fide. Here is within the Town nothing worthy notice, tho' I thought my pains in walking over it abunanally rect pains in bred ier recompensed by the good Oysters tie with in the Streets, which were great Raflies to me. I lay that Night at Pcjaro, and in my way thither panted by Fino, no${ }^{1 \text { las }}$ City. This Afternoon's Travelling Was very pleafant, for the molt part upon the Sea hoar.
Pefaro is a great City of that Account, ${ }^{3}$ to have for its Governor a Cardinal, with the Title of Legate a Latere, who hath his Swiss Guards as well as the Pope.
1 In the Piazza are good Buildings, as the Legate's Palace, Ec. In the middle is a statue of Marble of U,bson the Bell fitting in his Chair in :Poutiffifulibus, upon a Pedental of Marble.

## (204)

The Fountain here is pretty curious with the Spouts that come from it.

Going on the Voitturinn's flow pace the next day's Journey was flort, no fartlice than to Rimini; the firt Stage was to ${ }^{\circ}$ tholica, a fmall poor Village, inhabited onll', by Fifher-men; at night I arrived in good rime at Rimini, there again I had very good large Oyfters; near the Eaf-Gate I obiceved another Triumphal Arch of Marble fet up in Honour of Augujitus Cicfar, and faw farther in the Town a Brazen Statuc of Pope fulius the fecond firting in his Chair.
From Rimini I Travelled to Furli-Grande; In my way thithcr I baited at Cefema, an ancient Epifcopal Town.

From thence I paffed a moft pleafant Road to Furlipicolo, or litele Furli, the Wall fecm ${ }^{5}$ very ancient ; paffing by it , I had a delightrfull Road to Furli-Grande, five Milcs diftant. This is another E.pifcopal Tomn.

Leaving this place carly in the Monning, the firft confidetable Town I came to $w^{125}$ Faenza, an Epifoopal Scat, and appearcd an handfom City.

I made no flay there, but went Ten Milcs farthor, and baited at Imola, another Epif copal Sear, and that night reached sith. Nicolo; in the way I paficed thro Cafello Pietro, another City. From S.yn. Nicole, I had only ten Miles to Travel the next Morning

## (205)

Motuing to Bologna whacre I teffed only that day, and hired a Galeche to carry me to Padoa, two days Journcy and an half farther, Io fetting out after Dinner from Bolog. na, I lodged rhat Night at San. Pietro in Ciafal, an inconfiderable Place. The next Morning I paficd thro' Ferrara, an ancient large Ciry built by the Goths; it is fcituate upon the River Po, and contains in it many noble Palaces. This City lying upon the Frontiers of the State of Venice, maintains a confiderable Garifon; thro' it they Would not fuffer me to carry my Arms, bur ${ }^{2} t$ the Gate where I firft ent'red the Town, ${ }^{2}$ Soldier took and carried them to the o"her, thro' which I was to pats when I went Plyay : This is the laft City in St. Peter's Patrimony. On this Road:'The Domo leems ancient and large.
Leaving this City I paffed the Rline by Ferry, and aftetwards the Po, which diVides the Pope's and the Venetian TerritoIics; this is a noble River, having its ImUarkation for all Parts. After I had paficd it I baited at an Hofteria, or Inn, and went ${ }^{t}$ nelodge at Rovigo, the firft City in the $F^{\prime} e^{-}$ Gove State, formerly called Adria, and is Doverned by a Podefta; in the way hither ${ }^{1}$ Pafied another large River called $l l$ Camale $B_{i_{\text {anco }} \text {; thefe Paffages are great Impofiti- }}$ Ons upon Strangers, that have nor kroveedge of the common Ratcs.

## (206)

From Rovigo 1 got the next Morning 0 Padua.

Being thus far entered into the $V$ cenetiat State, I shall first take notice what their Authors fay, as to the Denomination of there People: It is generally allowed thar they received their Name firn from the fo nett, a People of Paphlagonia inhabiting the Lefter Afro; there lemeti after they had loft their Captain Philemenes at the Siege di Troy, and they themselves put to fig g with the Irinans, after that the Greeks la made rhemfelves Matters of the Tow lin they refolved to follow Antenor, and will him to feck out a new place to live in: Antenor thus embarking to try his Fortune with those Soldiers that had escaped the Flames, they Debarked themselves upon the sidriatick Coast, fo called foo' fifth a chief Town there; they drove away hence the Euganians, a People that inhabited the Euganian Hills, io. the Hills about Pad men fo denominated from them ; the fe Eng anti some of their Hiftotians fay, were fo called in io $\tilde{n}^{3}$ surevecias, a Generic Nobilitate, anu that they were poffeffed of many Cities and large Territories upon the Adriatick Cont Antenor having got fuck footing here, build the Town now called Padoa, tho ancient l) intenorea, afieswards Patavio and lat all Padoa.

Antenor having thus built this new City, and pofferfing his Trojans and Fenetions of Several parts of the Country round about, Wat he might join thefe Trojans and the Feneti in a perpetual Friendship, perfivaded then to take upon them the fane Name, which was agreed upon, and they all conrented to be called the Feneti, by which means they becoming one People he thought by the Union, they might not only maintain, but enlarge their Dominions.
This Town of Pablo. is now the largent $\mathrm{C}_{\text {it }}$ in the Venetian State, and is girt about With another Wall of great Circumference, many Streets and Buildings, befides Antenor's City, are contained within it.

A Traveller ought to observe here firn the Church of St. Anthony, whofe Body lies in a fade Chapel, on the left Hand of the Church; this Chapped is curicully adorned with mont delicate figures of white Marbe ; the Fryers take care to $k$ cp this Scpu!che perfun'd, and the common People are made to believe that to be the Odour of Sanctity, and a lirect Scent from his dry Bones; but this fallacy is eafily detected, for this Stone in a Morning fincils very flong, in the Afternoon grows more lansid, till by the People killing it, and rubing their Beads often upon it, the Perfume is font and gone: However this Saint hath, wrought, and fo often works Miracles, P 4

That here is great devotion paid hiring Pilgrims flocking to his Shtine from all Parts.

The Building of this Church feems ic ry ancient; I had once a conveniency d feeing all their Relicts and Treafury, 10 ing then in Company with a Perfon of Qul. lity, who was a Roman Catholick; liss Confeffor was careful to fhew him ali ricicif Holy Relicts, efpecially Saint Ayteris Tongue, which is heid in wonderful Venetation, fo that they are now building? very fine Chappel for it. This Saint would work as great a Miracle as. any he hach wrought yet, if he could convert thofe of his Order, and reduce chem to a morc 10 ber, regular way of Living ; for 1 have not heard of any Order of Men more nored for Debauches than thefe Religious. the Church Yard is the Equeltris Statu? in Brafs of Gatta Mela, the Venetian Ge neral.

The Convent of Sai. Juftina of the Berie diftine Order, is one of the largent and beft in Italy, the Chureh, I chink, will yiek to few, even in this; Country, being ${ }^{3}$ large and Stately Piece of Arclitecturc; the Pavement Rich and Beautiful, of difflo rent coloured Marble ; the Seats in the Choir liave feveral Hiforics curioufly cilf in Wood; under the High Altar lies the Body of this Saint. At the end of the

Crofs-Ifle, are the Tombs of St. Luke, and St. Matblias, the Apoftles.
The Abbacy of this Convent is the mont confiderable for Revenues, they fay of any in Italy: The Monks that belong to the Convent have proportionably good Allowances.
Before this Church is the Campo, where Monthly Fair is kept for all Cattle ; and this is made the Corfo.
At one end of the Church of St. Laurence, on the ourfide, is a Marble Tomb, fupported by four Pillars, in Memory of the firf Founder of this City, sintenor ; the Infeription upon it, in Gothick CharaAers, tells you fo, in thefe Words.
C. Inclitus Antenor patriam vex nifa quieterm? Tranffudit huc Enetum D.tr dimi dumque fugas, Eipulit Euganeos, Patavinam co: didit Urbem, Werm tenet bic bumili marnore Cafa domus.

Thefe Verfes are juftly Tranfribed, the catned have criticired upon them often, none, I think, have been able to make Bood Scuce of them.
As for the reft of the Churches, I was not very curious in Vifiting them, heating Iad fecn fo many in Travelling thro' Italy that I was heartily weary of running into Churches, when what I faw was on-

## (210)

ly a Repetition of the fame things oref again.

The Domo is vety mean, tho' well Eno dowed; rhe Bifhop is a Cardinal, a Man of a Regular and Excmplary Life; adjoining to the Church is his Palace, and that likewife Ordinary.

The Palace of the Podefta makes a pretty good fhew without; the great Hall is allo to be Vifited.

Herc is an Univerfity, formerly more fas mouserhan at prefent ; Students refort to it from all parts, but chicfly from othet Parts of Inty, Germany, Poland, \&c.

This is the moft fevere Government $10^{\circ}$ der the $V^{\prime}$ enetion State, Venice having alway ${ }^{\text {s }}$ had a jealous Eyc upon the Padovans, fear ing leaft they thould make Head, and err deavour to be chice of this Republick. The Gentlemen, or Nobility, are of the bett Familics in Italy, thoo now reduced low, and 'ris the Policy of 'Venice fo to kCCP them.

This Plaee hath had feveral Lcarned Mcin, amongt whom were Livy, and alfo Titiant the famous Painter.

From hence 1 went to fee the Carnc ${ }^{\text {mal }}$ at Venice, the Veffel being drawn by Horics to Lizza Fufina, and afterwards towed by a Gondola to Venice.

I was more Surprized at the Scituation of this fair City, than of all Thad $\mathrm{cher}^{2} \mathrm{cin}$
before ; and cannot but admire their Fancy Who firft fettled here, where they had no Terra Firma to build upon, they muft neceffarily have been at great Expences in laying their Foundation, this grear City bcing built only upon Pilotes drove into the Moraffes, and they cncompaffed with Wa: ter inftead of Walls. Within the City, infread of fair Strects to walk in, you have Canals, and inftead of Coaches, Gondalas; it's true, here are little narrow Walks often on each fide the Canals, and over the Bridges (which are very frequent and numerous ) you may pafs from onc part of the City to the other, bur thefe Windings up and down are very difficule for a Stran${ }^{\text {gre }}$ to find our. Of all the Canals, the Canal Grande is the fineft, where in Frefico in the Summer Evenings is the Corfo for the Ladies, and the Noble $V$ cnetians in cheir Gondolas. Over this Camal Grande is built the noble Bridge of the Rialto, all one Arch of white Marble ; this Canal is (as ate moft of the reft ) flank'd with Palaces, and very good Buildings on bothy
fides.
St. Marting from the Sea upon the Piazza of ht. Mark, you firft fec thofe two famous high Pillars of Porphyry, with St. Mark's on the other. Herc is the Doge's Palace, where

## (212)

where above-ftairs are the Chambers of Juftice. In this Palace are many fine Rooms, as the Audicncc-Roon, feveral Anti-Cham bers, and the feveral Councel Clambers: Thefc, with their curious Paintings, havic been treated of and defrib'd by fo many; that I will not trouble my felf, nor others, with more particularities concerning thenl.

The private direnal is likewife full of fo many Curiofitics, that it ought to be icen.

Oppofite to the Doge's Palace is the publick Library of St. Mark, and the Mint commonly calld in thcir Language in commonly calld in their Langeng Zecca.

A little higher than the Palace is the Church of St: Mark, where on the out fide you will fee fome good Mofaick Work, and the four Horfcs of Corinthian Brass, that are placed over the great Door in lie Fron ${ }^{10}$ of the Church; thefe are much eftecnid. Within the Chureh there is alfo diverfity of Mofaick Work; they perend to hati the Body ©f St. Mark the Evangclift. Ad. joining to the Church is the Treafury of St. Mrark; this coft fomething of troulle to get a fight of, becaufe there muft be prefent two of the Noble Venetians when it is fhewn. Here they fhew you many choice Relicts, and great Richcs.

The Piazza of St. Mark, confidering the noble Buildings, I thought the beft Ifaw in Italy; in it ftands the Campanile, fomcthing diftant from the Church. From the ${ }^{\text {top }}$ of it there is a good Profpect of the City, and the feveral Iflands belonging to Venice.
Atthe Afeenfon, which is the greatenf FeftiWal obferved hore, the Doge then marrying the Sca, this Piazza is full of Shops of all Trades, which they kecp up during the Fair that lafts $\times 5$ days.
I was to fec feveral Churches, as st. Fohn and St. Paul belonging to the Dominicans; that Dedicated to the Holy Apoftics, St. 'liryy.foftome's, St. Salvatore's, \&cc. in many of tham I faw vcry good Paintings. Another time I went to fee the Madena di Sat Iute, buile by a Vow of the Scuate to our Lady in a by a Vow of the Scuate to our Church.
Waternt often in a Morning crofs the Geore, to Walk in the Garden of St. George's Monaftery, the only place near
Venice enice for a Walk. This is a ftatcly Conent of the Benedifine Order, and well Endowed the Benedifine Order, and well
Arche Church built by the fame on a marble pillar a natural Crucifix, as
they pretend, difcoycred upon the polifh-

## (214)

ing of the Marble; but if you are pernit ted, and will give your felf the trouble, to get upon the Altar, and behold it nearer, you may plainly difcern that it is artificial. ly inlaid.

In the Refectory is the Lord's Supper, by Guidu Rbeni, a Piece mightily efteemd.

I went to fee the great Arfenal, where a world of Pcople are continually employed for the Making, Cleanfing and Repairing Arms, ©oc. for this vaft Magazinc, which is indecd very well fupplied with all Inftruments of War, fuch as are necel. fary either for Land or Sca-Scrvice.

I believe this Arfenal to be betweer two and three Miles in Circumference, all Wall'd about. Herc is kept the famots Bucentoro, which never comes ont but up. on the Afcenfion, when it carrics the Doge and Senate to his Nuptials with she Sed, and then is well filled with the Doge, the Senate, all the Forreign Minifters, and much other Company, to the Number commonly: of about 600 Peoplc. This Ceremony I faw, which indeed was yerty Noble, with the number of Piorta's and Gondola's that attend upon the Bucentori, with Trumpets, and other Mufick : DV ring the performance $\ \mathrm{kcpt}$ up with 1 y Gondola all along by the Bucentorio's fider fo had a full view of all the Ceremony,

## (215)

Patriatch of Aquileia's cafting Holy Water into the Sea, whether to Baptize or Blefs it, 1 know not, the Doge's throwing in the Ring, and Declaring the Marriage, by faying, Defponfamus te, 0 Mare, in fignum perPetui Dominii, who afterwards returns to the Church of Sr. Nicolas, in the Mland of the Lido, where he, and he Senare, hear Mafg, the mean while the Gondola's run the Corfo; Mafs being done, the Doge and Senate return home to Dinner, where they have a fplendid Entertainment proVided for them, and the Forreign AmbafFadors, at the Doge's Coft ; the Diverfion of the Afternoon is the Corjo, at the Ifland of Mur ano. Here it is they make fine Glaffes of all forts, I went on purpofe to fee then make the great Looking-Glaffes, Which exeeed any made in other places. $V_{\text {enice }}$ is very famous for Treacle, the "eafon is the Vipers which they take in Prcat Quantitics upon the Euganian Hills, tic effeemed the beft can be had, and they tre a neceffary Ingredicitr.
I faid here during the Carneval, which apned to be long, Lent falling late.
That time affords great variety of Di erfions, as the Operas, continual Mafquering, Balls, and the Redoubt, a Publick Gamin Bls, and the Redoubr, a Publick Enzing-Houfe like the Groom-Porter's in ngland, only with this difference ; That none,

## (216)

nonc, befides the Noble Verectians, plas there, except in the Carneval, and then an Perfons have the fame Liberty. There were five feveral Houles for the Oper2s. and in moft of them the Yocal and linftri" mental Mufick, very good. The Mafque rading promotes hnerigucs, which are then fo ulual, and all Pcople fo well difpoted to help them, that they tell you there is hard ly an Houte in Yenice will refurc a Chanber to any in Mask.

Having thus fpent neat three Months in Venice, I returned again to, Padua, wher ! remained fome time, and afterwards $T^{m^{*}}$ vellcd for Vienna, by way of Fincenza and Terona.

Vincenaa is a pretty City belonging to ${ }^{10}$ the Venetians, with goodly Houfcs, and rici Pcoplc in it: The Town-houlc; the Tharte where they Act Plays, and onc or two ? their Palaces, will very well pleare a Stratio ger.

Veroma is another ncat City belonging ${ }^{\circ}$ the Venetians; it hath the Rivet $A$ dige rull ning thro' it. Here is an Amphitharati built by the Remans, the moft "cntire of ant in Italy; they are now repairing it, to which Ufe they employ the Rents they recoit for the Warc-houfes under it, and bcrifes this, raife more "Moncy by fining rhe yount Gentlemen of the Town when they la $a^{\text {t }}$

Omitted any Extravagancy to contribute More or clefs, according to the Quality their Offences towards theft Repairs. hey were when I was there at work and that hewed it me told me, that there ice Fines lately laid sufficient to finish it. This Amphitheatre, 'xis raid, would hold is oo Spectators. Verona has bred feveral moos Men, especially Catullus, tic Poet, ind $P$ Polo Veronese, the Painter.
Soon after I lefeVerona, I began to climb He Hills, and lay the fifo Night at Sereale, a Solitary Houfc upon the Adige. next Morning I paffed the Cbiufa, fo Fled I believe, from the hurting up of the anlage from the Country of Tyro into the rhetian State; Nature hath secured this Image more than Arr of Man could ever ANent, for this Paffage is very narrow ; on ne hand runs the Adige, the orlher is connod by the higli Rocks which atc impaffac; this narrow Entrance being thus fered on each fides, what was further necef: ty was only cutting che Rock down for the Yards deep and broad, which lets in Te River where cur, and by a Draw bridge only paffable; there are two of thetic bridges.
Adjoining to the Rock is a little Cottage two, where the Guards of this place, $\begin{array}{ll}\text { Man ting of } 4 \text { or } 5 \mathrm{Mm} \text {, inhabit; ; coff } \\ \mathrm{Q} & \text { the }\end{array}$

## (218)

the Water is an Iron Chain, to hinder any Boats pafing, faftened on the fartlicr fide where they have fuch another narrow Palf: The Hill here as you go out of the Vente tian Territories is fo Steep and Rocky, thas we were obliged to take our Horfes out 0 the Caleche, and to have it drawn up by Men for near 200 Paces. A little diffance from the Chiufa is the Wall that divides $T^{\top}$ enetian State, and the Ty ole, which is eal. Borgetto, tho rhey fay, That the Venetias Privileges reach to the Sione-Crofs larad by. This Night I lodged at Alla; the next day pafing thro Roveredo I came a: Night to Trent, where the laft General Council was beld, begun in the Pontificarc of Paul the 3 d , and ended in that of firs the 4th. Here were Twenty five Seffions, in which were prefent 7 Cardinals, 2 LC gates, 3 Patriarchs, 32 Archbihops, $23^{\circ}$ Bifhops, 71 Abbots, 7 Gencrals of the RC ligious Orders, Divines I46, the Ambat fadors of Ferdinande the Emperor, who ap peared alfo for the Kingdoms of Hung iat and Bolemia, as well as for the Empirc the Enbafladors of Spain, Poland, Portugh and the Republick of Wenice, the Mininfter of the Duke of Bararia, Sazoy, Florentch and other Catholick Princes. All of ther before they were admitted into the Coult cil, took an Oath beforc the famous

Nifix in the Dormo. For this Ctucifix hath Ince been erected a finc Chappel by Frain${ }^{\text {tifcus }}$ Alberius, Bifhop of this Place: there is tutle elfe to be feen in the Domo, only under the high Altar lics buried Sr. Virgilius; Patron of this City, with fome other RoPan Saints: This Great Council was held in the Church of St. Maria Maggiore ; in ${ }^{\text {inc }}$ Chappel where the Council late is a Piature reprefenting the Order of their fitting; This Chappel feems to be very treight for fo great a Coizgrefs.
The next day I paffed Salom, and came ${ }^{10}$ Bolzat:o, anotlier City, where at that time Was kept the great fair, fo well known for silks once a Ycar.
After leaving Bolzano, quicting the River Adige, by which I Travelled between the cuntains from Verona, and foon came to Hocher called the Eifock, which tho not 10 broad and deep as the Alige, yet is fo Pentifully fupplicd with Springs from the high Rocks, That it feems to run more rapidy chan rhe adige, and what adds to its Sty is, the oppofition it meets with from Stoncs in its Paffage: This Night I reachEColman, the next day dined at Brixen, an Epilcopal Town, and lay this Night at Dtertzingen, and the next day we arrived at In/Prug; all the Tyrole Mountains are coverWith Trees, moft of them Firrs, which

## (220)

are a fhelter for the Wild Beafts, as Foxes, Wolves, Boars and Bears, that are here in great Numbers, and deftroys the Catel. Upon thefe high Fills the Snow lies: all the Year round.

The Morning after my arrival at Informs. I went to Vifit the Queen Dowager of Po land's Palace, the Emperour having be ftowed the Government of this Country up. on her, his Sifter, and her Son, the young Dukc of Lorrain.

This Palace appears not extraordinary, Near unto it is another Houle built of Wood, where the Queen was at that time. The defign of this little Houfe was for the fccurity of the Prince's Perfon, in time of any Earthquakes, which are frequent here, and very dreadful. About 6 Years $2 g^{g 0}$ there hapned $2 I$ in one day; but it is Twenty five Years fince the great Earch quake, which put the Princes upon provid. ing for their future fecurity, by building this Wooden Houfe at a diftance from the $x \in f$.

The Gardens belonging to it are very ordinary, only in them are fome good $\mathrm{Bral}^{\text {l }}$ Statues; That of Ferdinando the Emperous on Horfe-back is very well donc.

Adjoining to the Palace is the Caral lari $\approx a$, , the Mancge, or Riding Houf, a ye

## (221)

ty fine one, and at this time they have a Bood Academy.
In the Francijcan Church are Twenty Eight grcat Brazen Statucs, reprefenting. reveral Mcn and Women, who have been Emperours, or ocherwifc famous.
The Town Hall is very much taken nolice of, for the Balcony covered with Maffy Gold, abour the thickncfs, they fay, of an Huagar, which covering, as I am informed, licighs about 90000 Hungars. The occafion of chis Extravagance, as rhey relate $\mathrm{p}_{\text {r }}$, is fomewhat reniarkable, that when Prince Frederick Ruled here, there was no Thew at all of a Court, he living with all the Meannefs and Privacy that could be, Whicreupon he was in Contempt called Fredrico con facco di corame; or in German, Fredericke mitt feinen ledeien fack; defcribing hin? as one of the poor Men who carry their Satchels about them with their Proviforss, which Reproach put him upon this At proof, and Oftentation of his Riches. At the fame time he Ordered his Statuc To be made in Brafs with his poor Man's Putre by his fide, now fer up among the Statucs of other Princes in the Church.
The Town of Infprug is not large, it lies between the Hills where the Snow remains all the Year round. When I faw it, it appeated neither healthful nor delightful, the

Q3
Hill

Hill over it then being fo covered with Clouds that the Town look'd dark and difmal. This I am fure, that in the beo ginning of fuly a Firc would have becrs more welcom to me than my Dinncr, and the want of that took away, my Sromadi to the other

I obferv'd thro' all my Travels betweell thefe Tyrole Hills, the People to be of a large ftature, not many poor among thenb, and what Ground they have to be pery well Tilled.

Departing from Infprug in the Evening, came to Flall, the ulual Place of Embar. king upon the Inne for Vienme. This Rirer runs likewife by Infprug. I forgot to takc notice of the Monument in the Francilatat Church at Injprug, for Maximilian the Enrpcrour.

Arriving a little before Night at $L_{\text {Lall }}{ }^{3}$ a pretty latge Town, I bargain'd that night with the Skip-man, as they call him, and the next morning Embarqu'd abour fix of the Clock. I made Agreement with linil in the ufual manner, cither to give himp forty five Florens, and make the beft of the Boat my felf when I came to Vienties or elfe Forty two, and he to have the Veffel.

- Paffing thus upon the Inne, I paffed by Schwatr, where the Silver is work'd that is $\therefore$ : ...
got in the Mines amongt thefe Mountains, altho' by their Coin it is not a fign they get any great quantity. It is very odd to meet their Boats which come from Ba$v_{\text {ariti, }}$, loaded wirh Corn, againt the ftrcam towed with Horfes; I have feen fix and tweny Horfes in a String drawing in the Hater, with almoft as many Men upon then, crying out as if they were at the Gally-Oars.
The next Town I came to was Rolen$l_{\text {lirg }}$; in the Caftle is kept Prifoner Count Serini, and Confined here during Life, for Plotting againft the Emperour; he is an Iluggarian born, and of one of the beft Families in that County. The Hiftory of his Confpiracy I have feen printed in the Italian Tongue.
The next Place I came to was Kufffain, The firt Town in the Dutchy of Bavaria; Toon after I entered this Country I found more plain and open, yet abounding like Mountains with Fir-Trees, but the Soil sood.
Following the Current I paffed by Rofeneiin. an liandfom large Town. Rowing is day Eighty Italian Miles I loulged thar ight at a City called Vafferburgh, which caving carly the next Morning I paffed by Pranburg, Mildford and Oeling, which laft is much $\forall$ ifited by reafon of the Q4 Miraculous

Miraculous Image of our Lady, which daily works Miracles.

The next remarkable place that I camie ro was brunaw, a City in this Country d Bavaria, well and ftrongly Fortificd. Fropli hence I towed on to Sharden, another City, and the laft this way in the Dutchy of Bu' varia.

Here I refted all Night, bue it was fo la ${ }^{16}$ when I came in that I had but little tinne t? View this pretry fiveer Town; fo much ${ }^{35}$ I faw of it pleafed me very well, for its Sci. ruation and good Air.

The Domo here is large, aud I was oilly forry I had not an hout more of day. light to have obferved it more niecly, thatio ved it.

The next Morning I paficd by Nembers' and foon aftet left the Dutchy of Burvirth which I tegretted, having been very well Treated in this Country with good Vic tuals, good Beet, anid good Lodgings.

I came next into the Bifnoprick of $P$ ? Sam, a Principality of it felf; the Town ${ }^{\text {is }}$ fivectly foctuated upon the Damube the Bifhop is an abfolute Prince, only a Fcudara ry, as all the Princes of Germany are, the Emperour.

The great Church is efteemed the fine In Germany, and truly in all my Travels
have feen very few that exceed it. Adjoining to it is the Bifhop and Princes Palace. The Jefuits Collcge, not far from it, is a noblc Building.
On the other lide of the Water, in the Church of the Capucivins, is a very Mitaculous Image.
From hence I paffed by Lintz, another City in the Arch-Dutchy of Auffria, where are made very good German Bullet Guns, the Barrels of Matlands making are repured the beft. This Night I lay at Mathuition, the next Morning I paffed that dangerous Whirl-pool at the Warble, where is certainly grcat danger in paffing it at low Water by Nighr, cfpecially wirh an unikillful Pilor The danger here is from a furious Whirl-pool near a Rock, which when the Water is low, witli great power lucks in all that comes near ir, and I believe if a Boat Thould be drawn in, there is no avoiding cither being broken againft the Rock, or finking to the bottom, which no Man that hath yer fathom'd was afterwards able to difcover the depth. When I paffed it, the Watce was high, and at noon day with fix or cight Men at the Oars. We fiviftly rown ed by without any apparent danger, yet notwithftanding I was fully convinced that at other timcs, without carc there was Brcat danger.

That

That Night I lay at the City of K'eins, from thence the next day atrived at $T_{0}$ emne.

Vienna, now the Scat of the Roman Em* pire, is a City altho' not large, yet very populous, is lyes low, has ftrong fortifichtions; the Strects are handiom, and often. times you meet with good Palaces. The Churches are generally large, efpecially that of the Domo, Dedicated to St. Stepher. In the Auguftins Church are performed the Funicral Oblequics for the Empcrour, or any of the Imperial Family.

I faw this Cercmony here for the Queen Mother of Spain, which was in the fanne State as for the Emperour himfelf. Of dic Palaces, fome of the beft are thofe that have been buile fince the laft befciging of this Town by the Turks when many Houfes within the City were beaten down. This was a fevere Siege. the Turks remaining before the Town Nine Wecks, during which time they burnt down and committed man)" Ravages, till forced by the Bravery and Conduct of the King of Poland, to raif the Siege and retire: At rhat rime the Emperor, and the Court were obliged to lcave Vienna, and removed to Kireins, and not thinking they were fecure there, they setired fathere to Pafaw:

In the Herb Market ftands the St. Trie nita, which is one of the moft remarkable things in Vienna, and of its kind certainly the firft in the World; it bath been, as ${ }^{\text {t }}$ How is, quite finifhed about fix Years: This was a Vow of the Emperour in a great Plagule, to erect here fuch a Noble Structure, in Honour of the Holy Trinity, to appeafe the Violence of that raging DiRemper; and rhcy tell you, as a great Miracle, no fooncr was the Vow made, bur the Contagion flop'd.
I went out of Town one Afternoon, about an hour's driving, to fee the Emperour's Palace atEverfforff; in my way thither I put in at Newgebaw, where the EmPerout's Wild Beafts are kept, as Lyons, Tigers, Bears, EGc. of the fame Species that I had feen before in other places, onhere I faw a Panther, which I had not efore met with; an Indian Bird much like an Oftrich, only the Feathers, or Hair, and upon the Head was an high rifing of. like a Crown on the top of the Head; they fay, That this Ampibious Animal, for knows not whetier to call it Bird, or Beaft, is very Voracious. Herc the Turks kept Heit Magazine, when they Befieged $V_{i}$ mon, This was once furely a fine place; ; the
the old Garden Walls fhew that it cither hath been or was defigned, for fomething ex. traordinary. The Emperour's Palace at Everflorff is new buile, pretty and pleafanto ly placed for Sports. Hither the Emperour comes in October for four or five Wecks together, where he hath his Hunting of the Wild Boars and Stags, which is a great Enterrainment to him and rhe Emprefi: both Shooting very well with Bullet Guns.

The kooms in this Palace are not larg ${ }^{c}$ nor ftately, but convenient and pleafant; the firft Room that I was led into was the Hall, or Guard-Room, handfom, tho low built, full of Picturcs of Horlçs, Boars, Stags, ©゙c.

The next was a pretey wirldrawing Room, furniीhed with the like picturcs? Another thece is of the fame Nature, where in is the Picture of a ftrange fort of ${ }^{3}$ Beaft that was Killed in the Terzitorics of Palfaw, the Body like a Stagg, but tho Head and Horns diffcrent.

In the Room beyond were the Pictures of the Enperour, his firf Wife an Infint of Spuin, thofe of his Father, Morher and Brother; a Landfchap of the Emperout ${ }^{3}$ Hunting upon the Water.

In another Room were the Pietures of the Dukc of Bavaria, with his firt Dutche ${ }^{[5}$,
the Emperour's Daughter, the King of the Romans, in the habir he wore wher Crowned King of Hungary; an Old Man's Head Curiounly done by Nicolas Fabrique, of the Country of Namur, the prefent Emprefs and an excellent Mary Magdalen.
Farther in another Room were the Pictures of divers of the Aufrian Family. After thefe Rooms I was fhewn the Empreffes Drefling-Room full of good Pictures, among others one of the prefent Archduke of Auftria.
The Room where the Emperour gives Audience is likewife full of Pictures; another where the Emperour and Emprcfs Sup, in which are, two great Silver Candlcficks with many Branches for Lights; then I was taken to the Apartmeut for the Great Chamberlain, thofe above for the Arcluluke; the little neat Chappel; the Appartments for the King of the Romans full of Pictures, and very fine LandIchapes.
The Pleafure of this Place doth not confint in Magnificent Buildings, but is chiefly to be eftemed for feituation, it is in a fithe Country; on one fide of the Palace is a noble Profpect over a rich Corn Coun${ }^{\text {try }}$ of great Extenr ; on the other fide very good Pafture Grounds, with Woods and Fifh-ponds, which Contribute much to the Diver-

$$
(230)
$$

Diverfions here. This Palace is Moated about ; the Old Palace -was Pillagcl, and burnt by the Turks, but has been fince re buile and cnlarged.

Another Afternoon I went to fee the Emperour's Palace call'd the Favourite: This is another Summer-Houfc, where the Emperour and Court refort for the fake of the Gardens, which are not very noble, yct for the great variety of Fountains ati delightful.

Here are kept two Venetian Gondolas only for fhew, there not being fipace to ure them ; they were the Gondolas of $\mathrm{Sara}^{2 \mathrm{C}}$ of the Jaft German Envoy at Frenice, fent hither after his Death as a Prefent by liis Brother, with two Venctian Waterncen ${ }^{10}$ cach Boat, who are kept here, tho alrog ther as ufelefs as their Gondolas.

After having feen this Palace, I went to the Sheime Brune, fo called in rhe Germen Tonguc, or in the Italian la bella Fontant ${ }^{\circ}$, where they are now building a Palace fors the King of the Romans, the ancient Houre that flood there being burnt by the Turks: Here is a fure Spot of Ground for a Gar den, bue I think the Palace would hate been much better feituated upon the Fill above.

Thefe are the mof Remarkable places and things about Vienna; they have theis
feveral Chambers (as they call them ) of Raritics to fhew to Sttangers; but the Money they demand for flewing them was much greater than my Cutiofity, clpccially when I underftood they would not probably compenfate it.
The Prato juft out of the Walls is a very pleafant place; hither come the Gentry in the Summer-Evenings to the Corfo. This is a kind of a Park of the Empetour's, abounding with Staggs, and Wild Boars; here the Emperour had a Palace before the Turks, laid it in Afhes.
Having Spent three Weeks at Vienna, I look Polt for Drefden; I made no flay cither in Newloulfe, or Tabor; as foon as ! lefe the Arch-Dutchy of Auffria I came into the Kingdom of Bobemia, thro' which I Traveled to Prague; I never faw a more fruitful Country in iny Life, than all this Road, which is Champion, and feems to Produce which is Champion, and feems to Pre great Quantitics of Corn.
Prague is the Metropolis of the KingThro, of Bobemia, the River Maldaw runs the it, which divides the old Town, and he New, as they call them; over this Ri'er you pais from one to the other by a noble Stone Bridge, upon which are two or three Brazen Statucs, as of our Saviour UPon the Crofs ©oc.

## (232)

In the New Town is a large Convent of Irifb Fryars, about Sixty of the Francifians Order. On the top of an high Hitl is the Cafte, the Refidence of the Emperour and Courr, when they come hither. Within this Caftle is the Domo, a poor little old Church, in which lies Buried many of their Kings.
From henee I went to fee the Houfe of Count Starenburgh, efteemed the beft Build ing in this Country ; in coming to it I was to Ferry over the River ; the Houfe is litele, bur neat, having nothing very extraordin12ry in, or about it, ; I was moft pleafed with the Civility I received from the Count. This City of Prague is Govern'd by a ViceRoy.

Having fpent two days at Praque, I con tinued riding' Poft for Drefder, the chicf Town in the Marguifate of Mijnid, and the Court of the Elector of Saxom"; as I approaehed near the Ciry, I found is the moft Regular and ftrongeft Fortification I had teen.

Having refted my felf a little here, if en quired if there were any Strangers in this City that would join in Company, in ic $c^{\circ}$ ing the Curiofities of it, which without fuch help are very coftly; My Landlord did his Part, and found me Company, two Men of Quality of Savoy that were travelling
lowards England, one a Marquifs, the other Count, and another Gcntleman, io we made a common Purfe, and divided the exPence into four parts, which made it caly for every one. Firft we were led thro' leVeral Chambers, and flewn varicty of Sledges for drawing upon the Snow, or Ice, With their feveral fine Trappings for the Horfes that draw rhem; likewife many vety rich Sadles, wirh other Accoutrenments, is alfo many finc Suits of Armour \&c.
Next we were led to the rarc Gallery of ${ }^{\text {liatures, }}$ the obferving them took me up the greateft part of rlic Morning ; after $O_{\text {imner we went to the Palace again, where }}$ ${ }^{n}$ leveral Roons I faw she following curiMrties; thofe Rooms are called in the Cerman Language the Kunts Kamers: Or in Englifh, the Chambers of Rarities. Onc of tem was full of Surgcons Infturncents, Pitures, ©́c. Another liad all forts of fine Glaffics, wiell feveral Cups and Platters of Silver, gilt, inlaid with Pcarls. Anothce veral Cabincts, and fome paper Organs. Anocther feveral curious brafs Prints, divers Giafics, Pictures, Ǧc.
In the next Chamber were great varicof precious Stoncs, and farther great aricecy of Clock-work, and litetle things cut ${ }^{n}$ Ivory.

## $(218)$

Over thefe Chambers we were taketi to fec a great Collection of Skeletons, both of Men and Beafts.

After this Entertainment I walked into the Stable, which I found, not only very large, but convenient, and filled with many finc Horfes.

In the Court of this Palace is the Mcnage, where the Horfes are rid.

Another day I went to fee the Atsenal, wherein are kept all forts of Warlike Provifions in great quantitics, and in grcat Order, cipecially for their great Cannon, Incver faw fo many finc Brafs Guns rogether in any other place: This Prince is of a Warlike Difpofition, whith makes his Subjects that way inclined; I never faw ftronger, nor better look'd Men, rhan thoof of the Garrifon in this Town. In rhe Winter here is a great Concourfic of Officers and Strangers, bur in the Summer the Elector being in the Camp as General of the Emperour's Forces in IHaygary makes Drefden cmpry.

Leaving the Kingdom of Bobemia, you immediacely enter into the Country of the Elcetor of Saxony, which is but few Milcs from Drefden, you leave alfo with the Roman Catholick Rcligion, and meer with it no more in this Part of Germany, the People being moft Lutherans.

Thus having fpent five or fix days in Drefden, I proceeded forwards in my Journey towards Homburgh; the firlt Town of Note I came to was Meifen, not of that Account now as I am apt to think it has been formerjy, for this City gives Name to the Marquifate of Mlinie; it is now feemingly but a very poor oid Town. Here I made no ftop, but proceeded on fot Leipfick, one of the cheif Univerfities in Germiny, yet but mean in refpect of our Univerfities in Eridand; what the Students may be for their Luanning I know hiot, their Colleges are not like ours.

They have a Library which Travellers vifit, and think nothing elfe of Nore in the Town.
At the Mart or Fair-time, this place is Wonderfully threng'd with Forreigners from all Parts of Eurcpe; for my part I ftay'd hete but one nighr, and thought that too long, for 1 nercr came into a place in my life where they are fo impudently impofing: upon Strangers as heie.
From Leipficke t went to Hall, another Uliverfity, and the firit City of any Account in the Elector of Brantinburgl's Country ; This was made an Uniserfity about two Xcars fince by the pretent Elector, who gave the Schollars an Houte ink the great Mazza for their College, tho i R 2 think
think he hath made choice of a bad place to encourage fuch a defign, the continual burning of Coal, for the making their Salt, fo thickens and fpoils the Air, that a Man would be unvilling to come within the fimoak of this place, much lefs be confin'd to live in it.

From this Salt the Elector reaps great Profit. Having feen many other Salt-pans, I was willing to fee the manner of thefe: The Pans they boil this Water in are but fmall, they are at no more trouble than to take out the Salt, and to replenifh with Water every four Hours, there is nothing more required for the making of this Salt than the boyling of the Water, the BrinePit is very deep, and the Water very brackifh; not far from thefe Pans is St. Maries Church, both large and handfom; from this Church you come into the grand Piazza, where ftands a ftrong Tower which over-looks the Town, on the Iop of which is always a Man Watching to give notice if any Fire fhould break out in any part of the City.
I went to fee the Domo, an handfom large Church, where the Elcctor and his Court go, when refident here; for him, is a Gallery over againft the Pulpit, is a finc large Sear, with a Stove in it to keep hirr

## (221)

warm in Winter, during their long Preach. ings.
In the Gallery on the other fide is a Picture of a Genteman, his Wifc and Chiildren, who lye buried here, making Thirty two in all; they had Sixteen Sons and Fourteen Daughrers.
When I came down from the Galleries, the Woman that fhewed the Church rold us, there was a beautiful young Nun in times of Popery, when that Church belonged to a Cloyfter for Women, had a Lover, and not only admitted of his Addreffes, but his Dogs; She conceived by them, and brought forth a very monftrous Birth, half Man and half Dog, for which She was here immured within four Walls, and flarved to Death.
Not far from the Church are the Ruins of an old Caftle, which was very much defaced by the Sredes, who in the laft Wars, by Springing a Mine blew up one of the owers, and fhak'd terribly the reft of the building.
From hence fometimes you may meet With an Imbarkation for Hamburgh. From Hall I removed to Magdeburgh, and in my 'Yay thither I paffed thro' Lofwich, Ketcin and Saltz, and thence to Magdeburgh, a litthe City, from whence the Dutchy takes its Namic. In this place what is chiefly to R 3
be feen is the Stately large Church, the Domo which formerly belonged to the Framci/cans ; in it ftill remains ieveral figns of the Roman Religion.

In this Church were, in thofe days, Thirty func Altars: upon the High Altar is a noble Table of Jafper Sronc, Nine Ells long, four broad, and three Foor thick.

In feveral Parts of the Church they keep fome of their Relicts ftill to fhew, which, if true, they are the moft valuabic Reliats of any that I have feen; for they flectr a great piece of Stone, part of one of the Water-pots whercin our Saviour wrought the Miracle at the Marriage in Cana of Galiler, of turning the Waice into Winc. An old Slipper of Wood, which our Lady wore when She Travelled over the Mountains to Nazareth, big with our Saviour; a great part of the Pillar of Wood, upoll which the Cock fate that Crow'd when St. Peter denied our Saviour; a large Bafin, in which our Savio:r ufed to wafh; part of the Lanthorn which the fows carricd when they faught after our Saviour ; part of the Stone Veffel in which our Lady wafhed; feveral fine Statues very antient.

In a private Chappel is a moft curious Monument of Brafs for Erneflus, Arch-

## (223)

Bifhop of this Church, and Prince of Saxony.
Thefe with feveral other things that are curious, are to be feen in rhis Church; as likewife they fhew you the Picture of a Gentlewoman that was twice Buried, but fince the laft time fhe hath lain quiet in this Church. The Story they relate is very remarkable and almoft incredible: That after this Woman had been Buried Three days, fome out of Greadinets to Steal a Gold-Ring which She had upon her Finger, opened her Grave, and to their furprize found her alive; She was carried home to her Husband, and lived with him to bear and Educate three Children. A wonderful Story; She had a bold Man fure to her Hufband, that would venture to take her again after She was rifen from the Dead.
I was much icandalized to fee thofe, Who thewed me the Church (there being three or four of them ) with great Derifion and Contempt fhew and ipeak of thofe Relicts, which ought to be treated with more Decency tho' not with that Vencration the Roman Catholicks paid them.
In the Cloyfter belonging to the Church are feveral ancient Monuments.
From this Place I continued my Journey for Hamburgh, and from out of the Dutchy. of Magdeburg, I was foon gor into che BranR 4 denburghis
denburghs Country. Here I paffed thro a vaft Wood, which took up fome Hoursdriving ; the greateßt part of it is Oak, and very good Timber, tho on one fide of this Wood is great quantity of Fir Tress. Herc I paffed thro Gardeleben, soltwedel, Erc. As foon as I was out of the Bran:denburgh's Territories, I came into the Country of Lunenburg, and the firft grcas Town is Linenturg it celf: I Travelled all Night, fo came into this Town, as foon as the Gates were open, but hearing there was nothing remarkable here, (befides the Gold Table which is kept in one of their Churches ) I ftayed no longer than while I could get another Waggon to carry mc to Hamburgh, where I arrived carly thar day, mecting with nothing remarkable to flay me, we ferryed over the Elle, about two Dutch Milcs from Hamburgh, where ate two fmall Sconces, one belonging to the Swedes, the other to the Stadt of Hamburgh.

Hamburgh, the Key of Germany, and the greateft Town of Trade in all thefe parts, is festuated upon the River Elbe, which being Navigable occafions the great Traffick that Town has with England, France, Spain, Oce. befides a confiderable Trade for Whalc Fifhing in Greenland: All this Commerce has enriched the Town, and made a great
many able Merchants among them. The Englifh, upon their firft eftablifhment, had great Privileges granted them ; but of late Ycars they have been retrenched, and it is to be fcared, that if due care be not taken the Town will daily gain upon them. What Advanrage England may gain, by laying open the Trade of the Woollen Manufacture, I leave to others better skilled in Thefe Matters to determine; but, I think, it will be plainly prejudicial to the Merchant Adventurers of this Place.
The Town is well Walled and ftrong, but depends not upon its own ftrength, io much as the affiltance of the Neighbouring Princes of Germary, who are ready Cough for their own fakes to aid her When attacked by the Danes, who kecp up their Pretenfions to her. They have four great Gates, the Altena-Gzte, the Dam-Gate, the Stone-Gate, and the Dike. Gate.
They have thefe Churches, the Domo, or Cathedral, Dedicated to thic Virgin Ma'y, St. Peter's, St. Catherine, St. Nicholas, St. Facob, and in the New Town are two Dedicated to St. Michael.
In the Cathedral Church is to be feen, they fay, the Burying-Place of Pope Beneditf the Fifth, one of the Anti-Popes; it is
in the middle of the Choir, and round it is thus written:

Benediftus Quintus Papa, qui de Sede Apofolicâ per violentiam amotus, et poft cum Rrvocaretur, Obiit Flamburgi, Anно Domini D. C. C. Co. Quadragefimo Primo, Quisto Nonss fulii, et Sepultus eft hic.

Platina fays, he died at Hapsburg, and mentions nothing of his being recallecl, or reftored.

Lambecius in his Origines, Hamburgenfer, explains the old infcription upon the $\mathrm{rc}^{-}$markable Tomb-ftone, within the Wall of one of the fide Ines, having an Afs cut uipon it playing upon the Bag-pipes, with Inferiptions upon it ; rhe moft Ancient and chicfeft of which, lie fayeth, ate thefe four, viz.

Ick for, duna, f, $\begin{aligned} \text { l. } \\ b, v, t \\ \text { b. }\end{aligned}$
Ego protivi tu Sequeris.
2.

De Welt heft zik. Umekert darume,
Zo. hebbe ik arme etzel piper gelert.
b. e.

Mundi converfio miferum me cogit afinum; : Ut dijcerem canere tibia.

$$
(227)
$$

## 3.

Nakel bi ik goholoren, bir is
Mebr, gewune as zorlurem.
$l: c$.
Nudus natus fum; plus bic acquifivi, Quam perdidi.
4.

Ornin Fier und Got, wes barm Hartick mi arme funder.
b. $e$.

Omin Domine et Deas fis mifericors erga me miferum peccatorem.

Recentiores autem Inforiptiones in codem? lapicle funt duce.

## 1.

Anno Domini MD XVI. des dinx Odages voz Micheli ftaaf Zelige Gaske vandem.
2.

I Huns Lange $\mathbf{1 5 3 7}$. Und fine Kin-
der.
He gives you afterwards his Opinion, Wherefore this was put up as followeth.
Quod quifquis primus fub hoc lapide fepeliri voluit, won alia de caufa publice iffic collocatum

## (228)

locatum effe exiftimo, quam ut bac figura, tan" quamHierogliphico quodam Emblemat e, perverfus fecsli Genius exhiberetur, Ev quafi in fpeculo bic fe contemplarentur.

Upon the right hand as you afcend up to the Choir, is upon a Pillar the Statue of St. Anfcharius, firft Atch-Bifhop of this Church, whofe Life may be read at large in the Origines Hamburgenfes.

In the body of this Church is the Sepulchre of the Noble Family of the Counts of Holfatia, Wagria, Siormaria \&c. Lords of Hamburgh.

Sr. Peter's is reckon'd the fecond Church, not in refpect of its antiquity, St. Niclolas preceding it on that account; but upons the bringing in of Lutheranifm many old Cuftoms were Changed with the Religion, and this Church had the precedence, becaufe it ftands in that part of the City which is called the old Fuwn, whereas St. Nicholas was formerly reckoned in the Suburbs.

St. Nicholas's Church was built in the time of Count Adolphus the Thitd, between the Years $\times 164$ and $x 168$, whereas St. Peter was not buite till Anno 1220 .

In this Church of St. Nicholas is a Stonc, fixed in the Wall on the Eaft fide of rhe Chutch, in Mensory of that Religious

Count Adolphus the Third, who from a Potent Prince became a Fryar of the Order of St. Francis; he is there reprefented both in his Military Habit ftanding, and in that of a Francijcan Fryar in a cumbent poPure, tho' he was not Buried here, but at kieel.
St. Catherine's Church is moft efteemed for the handfom Marble Pulpit, and for the Organs, which as I have becn told by Onc folin Adams (the Comporer and now Organift) had more than Six Thoufand and Odd Hundred Notes upon it. The Tuft-houfc, Spin-houlc, and Armory, all dcIerve a Travcller's notice.

Weduefday the Ifth. of April IGgG, I left Hamburgh, going with the Lubeck Waggon In order to Embark for Dantzick; fome pate of this Road was as bad as could be Sonc.
Lubeck is an Hans-Town like unto Ham$t_{u r g h}$, and both under the Emperour's Prorection, the King of England fends his Refident to Lubeck, Breme and Hamburgh, to tranfact the Merchants Affairs with thofe Republicks, and take care of their Intereft; We this Minifter chufes to make his Refio ence chicfly at Hamburgh. The Town of Lubeck feems well Fortiwith Walls and Trenches, but not of tufficient

## (230)

fufficient ftrength to defend is felf againt a Powerful Enemy; its chief dependance is upon the Affiftance of the Neighbours, who are too Jealous of one another, ever to fifer fo confiderable a Town to be ia the Hands of any of them.

Here are five Parish Churches, and white Chapels of cate; I lodged near to St. Mares Church, which I olen vifited, valueing it for the Stateliness of the Building, and feveral things to be feed there, as well ancient as Modern: Of the Modern, the High Altar will be very fine when finished, ir is composed of black and white Marble, the Pillars of other different colours, all brought out of Italy at the charge of Mr. Fredenhagen; a Spanish Merchant yet lit* ing.

Under this Altar lie hath a noble Vault for himfelf and Family ; the Pulpit is ic. ry. fine of black and white Marble; here are (as in mont other Parifh Churches) two Organs. The Dom is but low, bur makes it out in length ; the chief things here to be observed ate the High Altar Lately erectcd at the Expense of Mr. Wathercop; it makes a fine flew at a diftance, bur being painted deceives the Eye for Marble, 25 you approach nearer to it, the fimell of the Paine prefently difcovers the clicat, be-
lides it is then eafily difeerned to be only Wood.
Before this Altar lies buried Herry Bockolt, Bifhop of Strallunt, once a frec Town, but after having food out many Affaults ggaintt the Swedes, was at laft forced to lubmit to them, and is at prefent in that King's Poficfion; over the Vault where this Bifhop lies interred, is his Effigics in Brafs, with an Infcription tound it, which could make nothing of except the Ycar of our Lord when he was Buried, Anno 1322.

In chis Chappel they likewife pretend to hhew tonse Reliets that lave been pte${ }^{\text {cryed fince the Times of Popery; the }}$ crfon that flows the Church will alfo helw the two very different Statues of the irgin Mary, of which they give this Rc. tion: That two Statuarics being in ComPany, together with anorher Perfon, a Harrel happening he was Murdered, the tatuarics were taken and Imprifoned, both eniced the Fact, and fince there was no direct proof againft cither of them, and borh mous in their Profefion, it was ordered hey fhould try their skill in making Staof the Bleffed Virgin, and he thatPerformed beft was to be Pardoned, the oHer to fuffer; upon which the Statue that Mas wrought by the Mustherer turned black-
black and foul, and by that difeoveted him: "Tis farther reported, that the other Statue being highly approved, the Roman Catholicks defired to have it from hence, in order to that it was Shipped, but while on board the Winds continually contraty, fo that they were forced to debarque it again, before they could proceed on with their Voyage. Here is a Picture, over one of the Altars, of our Saviour on the Crofs, his Pd. flion Death and Burial, very well done by Marcus Hobly, a Monk, in the Ycar $159^{1 .}$. The orher Parifh Churches are St. Peters, St. Helena, and St. Facob, all handfom largc Churches. The Streets are well paved and broad, the Buildings after the mannce of this Country good. The Trade of this Town is very confiderable, becaufe of the navigable River Trave that tuns clofe by the Town, Ships may lyc in 9 Farhon Water at loweft: This River allows then Commetce with France, Spain, and Portwgal , befides their Traffick with the Nortl, as Sweden, Denmark, Dantzick, E̛C.

Their Government is after the mannet of Hamburgh, tho' at prefent much more quiet and free from Divifions.

After waiting here 8 days for a Wind, I was perivaded by the Skipper to down to Travemond, where the ship lay to be in readinefs when the Wind offered: This

This is only a poor Fifhing Town two Dutch Miles from Lubeck, confining mont § publick Houfes, their chicfeft Advantaes arifing from entertaining Seamen and Paffengers. Here is a little Fortification, and always a fall Garifon of Soldiers, Who are changed once a Year from $L u$ beck.

The Country belonging to Lubeck is extreamly well Wooded, which makes them build fo many Ships here, and Firing is Very cheap.

1 waited at Travemond four or five days, after which the hard North Eat Winds abated, and rome Rain falling, the Wind came about to the South Weft, the Wind We wanted. We weighed Anchor on Moiday the 2Gth of April in the Afternoon, the next Morning paled within fight of the land of Men, belonging to the Danes on one Tide, on the other lay the Inland of Landerive, belonging to the Swedes; in the Evening palled by the Inland of Bornholm, ${ }^{2}$ rich Land belonging to Denmark.

On Thursday we made Land in Powernit, a Country formerly belonging to the Dutch of Brandenburg, bar now taken from them by the Swedes.

## (234)

On Friday in the Evening we werc up with rlic Warch-Tower of Hiel belonging to Dantzick, and bur four Leagics front it ; to rhe maintaining of rhis Light-houf, all Ships that come ro Dantzick pay ${ }^{3}$ part.

May the third, I left the Ship in Dantzick Road, and came along with niy Skipper for the Town, bur before we werc cleared we were firft Vifited by the BjJacker at the Munde, then went crofs the Water to give an Account of our felves to the Caftc, wherc giving in our Names from whence we came, and whither defigned, they foon difmiffed us, and ro Town we came with the Trackfuite, which is a very conivenient fort of a Beat, fct up fome few Years fince, in which for an inconfiderable matter, there is a conveniency of pars fing from the Town, or to it, any Hout of the day, by thete large covercd Boars drawn by Horfes.

This Caftle of the Munde is fo Ceir13. ted, as to Command all Shipping that comes into Dantzick Road; therc is al ways a Governour, with a fufficient Gar rifon in it.

## (235)

During my flay in Daitick I got an Order, which muft be had from one of the Burger-Mafters, to fee all the Fortifitations about this Caftle, which appeared pretty fltong; however upon the late Threat's from Fraince, they are now Fortifying it ftronger.

Where the Trackfuite comes up, is a Cliannel lately cut, the paffage for the Ships is on the other fide of a frall Ifland, where turns the famous River tiyyell, which has its Courfe from Cridcow to Dantzick, and here it empries ir felf into the Baltick Sca.

After being examined at the Munde I Went freely into the Town of Dantaick, Withour any further trouble.

Dantaick is a flately Town, and looks UPon if felf as the Miftrels of all Iruffia, Ind for Traffick is the moft conflderable in all the Eaft-Sea.

The chicf of their Trade is in Corn, brought down twice a Year out of Foland in their grcat Canes, and brought up by the Merchants here, and laid into their Spike-houfes till Shipping comes to carry it away. Down the Wy ell is brought fucly $S 2$

## (236)

a vaft Quantity of Grain out of Poland, that Dantzick may defervedly be accounted the greateft Granary in Europe; from hence Holland is almoft wholly fupplied with Corn; Sweden likewife carries off great Quantitics, and divers other Parts are furnifthed here, as their wants require. This T'rade alone makes the Mcrchants Rich, and employs a great many Poor; yet befides thicy deal in many Commoditics brought from other Narions, as in Wine from France; Cloath, Lead, Tobacco and Coals from England; Salt and Herrings fron1 Scotland; from Spaix and Portngal, Wine and Fruits. Sweden fends them Iron, and from other Country's they have what is neceffary either for themfelves, or their Neighbours, infomuch that Poland, Prufia for the moft part of it, Calfubia, and other Ncighbouring Countries, are fupplied with all thofe Comnodities from Dantzick.

Had rhey Water enough at the Entrance into the Frefh Water called the Barr, Ships might with greater eafe, and lefs charge, deliver their Goods atr the Spike-houles, which would be very convenient; but of late the Barr feldom has more than 9 Foot Water, fo that great Ships are forced to deliver their Goods, and take in others in the Road; for which purpofe they have grear

## (237)

Batks ealled Burthers, with flat Bottoms, That will carry a Hundred Tun at a time, which they hire at fuch Rates as they can get them.

The moft remarkable Places in Dantzick are their Spike-houfes, fome may be admired for their largenefs, ftrength, and Loftinefs of Building, the Cellars and Lower Rooms are ufed for Ware-houfes, the Stories over them are filled with Grain, and they generally contain great Quanz tities.

Thefe Spikc-houfes are built altogether on the fame fide the Water; no Ships in the River Motlond that parts the Town, and thefe Spike-houfes, are allowed to have any Fire on board, for fear of cndangering thele Magazines; at Night they are Watched; great Dogs are let loofe that continually run up and down, if they take the Wind of any Man, and can come at him, they will probably do him fome Mifchief, and therefore fear of them prevents much Pilfering, tho' fometimes it happens ; but that is generally from fome of thofe who are fet upon the Watch. Sometimes the Canes from Poland lye fo thick in rhis River, That yous may crofs it over them.

## (238)

When you enter the Town of Dantzick, you find the Buildings gencrally good, moft of the Houfes are built with Bricks or Stone; the greateft Inconvenience is from the narrowncfs of the Strects, occafioned by their manner of Building, every Howfe having a pair of Stairs from it into the Streer, which take up a grear deal of Rooms; fucli Stairs, and a nafty heap of Dirr under them, is at all their Doors.

- Finc Palaces, or noblc Publick Buildings, they have none, their Holifes are conrived more for outward fhew than Conveniencics to dwell in; a large Entry, with a great Hall over that, and a good ftove backward take up fo much Spacc; that the other Chambers are pinched for the:m.

The Armory is the only publick Building ; you muft have an Order from one of the Burger-Mafters before you can fec it; they efteem ir well worth a Traveller's Curiofity, but I had feen too many beforc to value it as they do.

Here are divers Churches, as well as divers Religions; the Eftablifhed Religion is Litileran, yct the Romai! Catholicks, the

## (239)

the Calvanifts, and the Anabaptifts are Tolerated.

The Dome is very large; over one of the fie Altars is a curious Piece of Painting. The old Clock-work by the variety of Motions, when in Order, muff have been curious, but it hath not gone for many Years. They relate an extraordinary piece of Barbarity upon the making of is, that it was fo much admired for the Artifts Intenuity, they Condemned him to lope his Eyes, to render him incapable of making the like again; as this cruel Sentence was to be executed, he petitioned for rime only to add one Spring more to it, pretending the Clock would otherwife be imperfect; they willingly yielded to his defies, but inftead of cmproving by a new. Spring he pulled all to pieces, and fo diforder'd the Work that no one could ever after put it together, and it hath never gone fine.

Their Government is as the Hanfiatick Towns in Germany, Democratical, they are under the protection of the King and RePublick of Poland, to him they Swear fealty, and pay Homage. Were it not for the Hills that lye over the Town, commanding it on the Weft fide Dantzick would be a very ftrong place.

## (240)

Four Englifh Miles from it is the Cloyfter of the Oliva, that, and the Churcll, are thought very finc; there are good Revenues belonging to the Convent, and the Abbor hath rhe Title of his Grace.

During my flay in Dantzick I went to fec Newftadt, which is thought by Travellers exactly to reprefent Ferufalem; licre are little Chappels, and in them are repre. fented our Bleffed Saviour's Crofs and PaIfion, Death and Burial.

A long Days Journcy from Dantrick is Flbing, another free Town under the Protection of Poland, this Place is well Forti. fied, and its fcituation makes ir ftronger than Dantzick; littic remarkable is in it, except their Poverty which 'tis faid their Pride has brought upon them, this was formerly a Town of Trade, and the Eng: lifh made it Flourifh till ill ulage forced them to leave it, and with them the $T$ rade left it.

From hence I went to Koningsherg, wherc I arrived a little before the Mufouvite Em baffadors made their publick Entry, which was very fplendid.

This is the Refidence of the Eloctor of Brandenburgh, when in Pruffa; nothing Confiderable to be feen in it; the Duke's Palace is very ordinary: In the Library I was fhewn a long fharp pointed Knife, which one Andreas Grunbeild Swallowed, and kept it in his Body five Weeks and fix days before cut out; the Mcthod taken With him, they report here, was by applying a Load-ftone to his fide; which drew the Knife to that Part, and when near rhe Skin, they cut it out; he lived 9 Years afterwards. To the Knife is faftened a Plate with this Infcription.

Andreas Grunbeild. Natus Anno $\times 613$. Culter deglutitus Anno 1635. 29 Maij, Idens excijus Anni cjusders die 9.Fuly.

## Regio monti Prufforum.

At this time I had an opportunity of lecing the fine Fire-works, that were made for the Entertainment of the Embaffadors the Night they had their Audience, Count Strenfeltd Lieutenant Colonel of the Artillery had the over-fight of them, and they were difpofed in this manner, viz.

Upon the Shoar wete fet the Czat's Atms, with a double Eagle, that made Blew fire

## (242)

fire, and three Crowns in red and white fire, the Czar's Name and 'Titles in Muf. covy Letters, with St. George above, all the other Fire-Works playing at the fame time.

Upon the Water was St. George on Horfeback between tivo Corinthian Pillars, That made three forts of Fire-works, under hilli a Crown; upon the fides Palm-Trecs, the Czar's Name in Capital Letters, over the Name, Vivat ; by cach Pillar ftood a Centry in blew fire, underneath were Dolplins with Reprefentations of Mcrmaids in blew fire, as alfo two Swans in White firc.

At a diftance was another Firc-work upon the Water, where were two Ships Cil gaging, two Neptrenes upon Sca-horfes, twolW hales, two Mermaids, and two Swans, all making feveral forts of Firc. Many Boats upon the Water, out of which were thown vaft Numbers of Rackets, and orher Firc-works, the Difcharges conrinued for two Hours, Kettle-Drumms and Trumpers rounding, the great Guns from rhe other fide of the Warer often firing, Nine at a time, all which was dextrounly performed, wirhout any Mifcarriage, to the Satisfaction of the Company.

## (243)

- The Duke entertained the Czar (who Was there privately in Perfon) afterwards With the fighting of the Wild Beafts one of them was an Ore-Oxe, a Beaft not to be mer with in Germany and only in one Wood in Prufia, ten Dutch Miles from Koningsberg belonging to the Duke of Brandenburg. This is the ftrongeft and fiereeft Creature I ever faw; I was told by rhofe thar take them, That this Beaft keeps all in Subjection where ever he comes, having Courage and ftrength enough to overcome alyon; by his fhape and Nature I take hin to be a Wild Bull, tho' he differs from Our Cattle.

They firft turn'd him out to a Buil and a Cow, he furioully made ar them, but comming near fuddenly ftop'd, and finelt upon them, afterwards left them withour offering any violence to them; nay furtlier. When a Bear was Turned out among them, he was their Protector, and would never fuffer him to come near them. His Head and Neck were fhort and thick; on his Forehead were long Hairs, when firt pull'd of the Root finells Sweet like Musk; his Horns ( by which he borh offends and defends) are fhort and black, not Strait, but bending fo as to make rhem a Guard to his fiead; he hath a very fierce quick Eye, very little

## (244)

little Hair upon his back and is of a dark brown colour; if you come behind him he is fomewhat unwcildy in turning about, but will fpring forth with great Activity upon any Creature that comes before him.

I faw this Beaft engaged with three latge wild Bears, they at firt made furioufly at him ; he feemed angry, and ready to meer them, and tofing the Bears defended himo felf fo well, That but one of the three could lay hold on him, and when he had fixed his Paws and 'Teeth in the Oxe's fhoulder, he could not keep his hold long, for the Ox foon got his Horn under the Bear's Belly, and threw him over his back; the Bear bcing weighty was fo bruifed with the fall, that he ftood him no more but run away.

Koningsberg is a Town of fome Trade, Shipping come up to it. Affer cight of ten days fay here I returned for Dantack, by way of the Pillaw.

The Pillaw is the Place, where the Ships of bigger Burthen Load and unload, it is but a fmall Fifhing Village, with a Fort and Garrifon; when you are crofs the Wa. ter, moft of the way to Duntrick is thro Sandy

Sandy Woods, and upon the Strand where Amber is pick't up, of which the Duke of Brandenburgh makes a confiderable Revenue; here are Horfe-men appointed to ride up and down the Strand, to take care that no Perfon pick it up, befides thofe that are employed to do it; the Sea brings it up with the Weeds, and throws it off upon the Strand.

Another time I went from Dantzick to $M_{\text {arienberg, }}$ an Old Town belonging to Polond, where their is an Old Ruinous Cafle, in which lives the Weywood of Marienberg; the Town is a poor Place, nothing in it memorable; the Country round about flat, the Soil good and the Profpect wide.

Thus having fpent fome time in Prufla, I took my leave of Dantzick, and embarked for Stockbolm the Twenty third of June 1697. contrary Winds kept us Twelve days at Sea; during that time I could only obferve the Inlands of Gotbland and Ocland as we paffed betwixt them; they both belong to the King of Swerien, That of Gothland is pretty large where is made fome Tart, and from Ocland they have a very good Stone for building.

When you come ncar Lerdzort the entrance is dangerous, by reafon of the many little Rocks thercabout, fome under Water, others juft level with the Surface of the Watce, to that when you come any thing near, you have a Pilot comes to conduct the Ship fafe in as far as the Dollars, where you change himi, and take another to carry the Ship to Stockbolm. Thefe Pilots atc very neceffary, yer it is not matter much of choice whether you will have them, or not, the King obliging all Ships going in, or out, to ule thefe Pilots, and to that culd feveral are fivorn, who take a Duty imporded upon every Ship, the King has the greareft patt, and they the reft.

From the Dollars to Siocklolm is more than Sixty Englifh Milcs, the way the Ships go, which makes it troublefonic, and often very tedious, one Wind being not fufficient. Were it not for this, Stockfolmi would be one of the beft Hatbours in the Wotld ; for Ships of the greateft Burdien may come up to the Bridge, and lye fecure in any Weather.

This Metropolis, of Sweden flands mudl upon Hills, the Buildings generally of Brick, and tolerably good.

The Buildings of Note were the Caftle, now burnt down; the Foundations are laying for a new Palace, which without doubt, will be ftately: The Parliament Houfc, the Armory, rhe Bank, together with fome of the Noble-Mens Palaces, are Stately handfom Buildings. The Armory was formerly a Palace belonging to Grave Magnus, Uucle to the late King by Marriage; rhis Grave being one of thore Lords, who were reduced by the King. This noble Building was converted to the prefent uife; in it are many good Rooms, I fitft paficd thro' onc or two full of Pikes, Swords and Mufquets; from thence into feveral other hung abour with Colours; the Trophees of many famous Battles gained over the Dinnes, Lunenburgers Brandenburgers and other Germans, efpecially in the Wars of Guftavius Adolplius.

Among the btave Men there Slain, I muft not forget that brave youig German Count, who rather than part with his Colours whilf living, chofe to dye with them, Which he did, wrappling himfelf in them, and furrendered them and his Life together, the Blood ifluing out of his Wounds, ftained the white Colours with the print of his Face vifible to this day.

## (248)

In other Rooms were many more Co lours taken from the Poles and Tartars, and fome taken in the Spanifo Netherlands and FHolland. They fhew a Trunk which was filled with Brimftone, and other combuftible Matter, to which was a Contrivance by a Gun-lock that was to fire by Springs, which being wound up, might be fet to what Hour you pleafed, and then would go off like a Span-lock to a Gun, or Piftol, and fet fire to the combuftible Mater thercin. This was the Invenrion of a German, who ferved the Danes when they lad Wars with Carolus Guftavus, who underrook it fhould doExecution in the Swedi $\beta$ Flect, and in order to it, Lifted himfelf as a Scaman in that Service on board the Admiral's Ship, then lying with the Flect at Anchor by Wifmar ; this Trunk he put in the Guntroom, and fet the Springs on going, thell went himfelf on Shoar to be a spectator of the Effect, but the Baliance making fone noifc, was obferved by thofe who overheard it, and fo the Treachery was difcovered, and the Perfon taken and had bis Deleres.

They likewife fhew you feveral Suirs of Armor belonging to thcir Warlike Kings, and great Officers, together with Gultavuls 'Adolphus's Cloaths, which he had on when

## (249)

lie was kill'd, as his Buffe Coat which was fhot through, with his Bloody Shirt, the Skin of his Horle which he charged upon When he received the fatal Shot, put upon the Figure of an Horfe in Wood. There is in one Room, among the old Armour, a large Crucifix, found in the pulling down the Ruins of the old Cantle after the fire; it was found in a Vault, and by the Crucifix, a great Gigantick Wooden Statuc in Armour, which ftood as a Centry to guard the Crucifix, with thefe Words wrote in old Characters: Ilis is the Frue Son of God.

Then $I$ was fhewn the King's fine Sadles and furmiture, the Rich Habits ufed at the Coronation, fome Pictures of the Royal Family, with one rare Picce, an Original, of Peter Olnffon; one whom rhe Boors made choice of to be their Reprefentative in the Meeting of the States; he was of Parts exceeding his Birrh and Condition: This 0) efffon ftood God-father (as is ufual in that cafe ) to a young Prince, that Was Born during this Mecting of the Statcs.

You may fec hore a Laplanter's Sleige, and the manner of their Tractling; one of their Conjuring Drumms; which, (fince T
tlacy

## (250)

they are Inftructed in Chriftianity) it is Death for any of them to have.

The Churches in Stockholm are Seven, viz.St. Nicholas, the Datch Church dedicated to St. Gertrude; the Church where the Kings are Inter'd, formerly belonging to the Grey Fryars ; two on the Southern Malm, viz, St. Maries, where the Engli $\beta^{2}$ have bought a Burying-Place, and St. Cay therines. On the Northern Malm thetc is St. Facob and Santa Clara. Befides rhece there are two or three Wooden Chappels, one parricularly for the Finlanders.

The Religion now Profeffed among them is according to Martin Luther's Doetrinc, brought into Swedeland in Gufavus the Firfts time, which was Anno 5 528, by the German Soldiers, and feveral Swedifh Students that ufed to hear Luther Preach at Wirtenburg, were brought over to his Doctrine ; the chicf among whom was Olaus Petri, of the Province of Nericij, who having heard Luther fome Ycars, upon his rerurn to Siveden was made Canon and Protorotary by Bifhop Matthias, upon whofe Death, his Succeffor being ablent, he began privatcly to difcover, among fome of his Friends, what he had Learn'd from Martin Luther at Wirtenburg, and fhewing fome places

## (251)

places out of Scripture to warrant the Doctrine, they embraced the fame, which Was afterwards nor only difputed for in the Schools, but publickly taught the Pcople.

The chief Gorernment of Stockholm is in the Hands of the great Stadtholder, under him are four Burger-Mafters; the Town lave rheir own proper Guards, confinting of about 300 Men in their Pay. The two Companies, which are the Guards du Corps, confift of 2400 Men ; thefe are the chicf defence of the Town, it being not a Place of flrength.

Stackhorm is a Place of great Trade, for hither are brought out of the Country Corn, Pirch, Tarr, Dcals, Mafts, CopperPlates and Wire ; the lixporting of which employs a great many of their Ships as Well as Forreigners, who come ro export thefe Commodities. The Commodities imported are chicfly Salt from Sc. Tubes, and Wines from France.

The Iron Weigh-houfe and Ware-houfe is moft conveniently placed, for as on one fide the Ships come clofe to the Bridge to take in the Iron; fo on the other fide the Weigh-houfe, the Scouts that come down T 2
the

$$
(252)
$$

the Motlow bring it and deliver it in, whereby at the fame time many hands arc cmployed, both in receiving and carrying out, and that gives very great Difpatch.

This Place is Watched Night and day, for which Service there are many in Pay.

The King, burnt ont of the Cafte, liscs now in an houfe not defigned for a Royal Palace, and only by this Accident: made one: I was in, it, and all over it, but faw nothing curious, the Rooms being all hung in Mourning for the late King.

Before I went from hence, I was to fec fome of the King's Palaces out of Town, among others I taw Facol's-Dall, when out of Mourning, being put in Order for the Duke and Dutchets of Holfein, who lodged there with the Kingand Court, in thoir departure from Sweden. Herc on the ICft Hand paffing through an Audicnce-Koom, 1 went down fout or five Steps into the Clap. pel, little and neat: Oper the Altar is our Saviour bound, a very fine Picce. On the fame Floor is the Quecn Mother's Apartment, the Rooms neat, but fimall, her Chathe ber hung with green Velver, the Chairs the fame ; above was the King's Apartnent,
ing threc or four fmall pretty Rooms. His Bed Chamber was hung with Cloath of Gold, rhe Bed and Chairs red Velvet.

The Dining-Room was hung with GilrLcather, minder the Canopic, rhe late King Clarles the Second; on his right hand Guflavus Adolphus; on his left, Carolus Guflavis; on the Cciling is good Frefoo Painting.

I paffed thro another handfom Room beyond ir, the Quecn's Confectionary, feveral withdrawing Rooms, in the firft the Pictures of the Mecklenburg Famity

The next a Lodging.Chamber bung with grecn Velvet, with the Pictures of all the late King's Children.

In the Anti-Chamber to the Quecn's Clofet, werc Excellent Picces of ClackWork.

In the Quecn's Clofet are many fine Stones, a very long Unicorn's Horn, Er.

Another of the King's Houles near the Town is Carlberg, now called Ulrich Dall, changing its Name fince the Reduction, to that of the Queen Mother's, which is U/T 3

## (254)

rica Eleonora; this was moft in Mourning; A Gallery with Pictures of the Saxon and Danifh Families; In the Audience-Room, fome good Heads of Grave Magnus's Family, ro whom rhis Houfe belonged.

Drotningholm is one of the Queen Mo ther's Palaces: This lies five orfix Milcs down the Water from Stockholm one of its Fronts looking on the Water, the other the Garden; a fine large Spot of Ground, but they are now enlarging it much. Here are leveral fine Water-works, and many finc Statues, borh of Brafs and Stonc ; part of the German Spoils, and feveral very long Walks.

I can fay more of the Garden than the Houfe, the Houfe-kecper being out of the way I could fee no more than one Room, or two, where Painters were at work, taking of Landfchaps from feveral Draughts of famous Barrles and Seiges, Fought in the late War between the Swedes and Danes.

The Stair Cafe and Entrance, is by fome admired; this in gencral is look'd upon as the fineft and moit Magnificent Palace in all Sweden, and was built at the Coft of the Qucen, Mother to the late King.

## (255)

I went from Stockholm to fec their UniVerfity at $U_{p} f a l$, which is the chiefeft, and an Arch-Binhoprick, the Arch-Bifhop thereof is always Vice-Chancellor. The Students live not here in Colleges, nor wear diftinsuifhing Habits, every one accommodating himfelf in the Town the beft he can; neither are they kept under Government, as with us. The greateft Tcem is during the Winter ; in Summer the Scholars are moft With their Friends, making that Scafon their Vacation.

Thore that are poor at that time, beg up and down the Country for Subfiftance, to keep them in the Winter at the Univerfity.

In the Cathedral Church you are fhewn their King, and St. Erick's Bones, in a Silver Cheft, that have been preferved; the Garments of the Nobility that Erick the Fourteenth put to Death; the Wells, and the Famous Wherftone, that King Albert Icnt to Margaret, Quecn of Denmark, for her and her Maids of Honour to wher their Needles upon, in Contempt to her, When She threatned him with a War ; but She made him pay for his Scoff, making War upon him, and taking him Prifoner. This Whetfone She caufed to be fer up in

$$
\text { T } 4 \quad \text { Rofchild }
$$

Rofchild Church, but being look'd upon by the Suredes as too great a Reflection, it was retaken by Carolus Guftavus, and fent hither.

This Country abounds in Jarge Lakes like In-land Seas; the chiefent are the Wetter, the Tenner, and the Macler, which are very commodious for Carriage both in Sunt mer and Winter; the great Quantities of Fifh raken in them are the Suftenance of the Pcople, that rake and dry them, chice cialy the Stroomling, a Fifh like to our l'\%chards. From their living upon them comes this Proverb.

> Werre die Stroomling niclit geloren, So Werre die Sivedeia gans Verlolrn.

The poorer fort live in great mifery here, fome Years many dying for want of Bread, and thofe that Survive, are forced to live upon Chop'd Straw and the Bark of 'Trees, which they make into Bread: One of the cheapeft things they have is Firing, the Country abounding in Beech, Firs, Esc.

Their Mincs are onc, of Silver, and one of Brafs, but many of Iron, with Forges anfwer
anfiverable, which the plenty of Wood fupplies well with Char-coal.

Thus have I finifled my Obicrvations in Sweden; a morc particular Hiftory may be read in that ingenious Author of the Revolution of Sweden, Mr. Vertat.

I fhall now procecd with an Account of the Road and Towns I went thro' as I was leaving rhis Kingdom.

Travelling in this Country is the Cheapoff, and moft expeditious way of any that I cver uifed; the King's Orders are to pay Six Stivers a Mile for an Horfe, except When you come to great Towns, then rhe Rate is double, becautc Provifions are there dear; this Price and the diftance of each Stage is fixed upon the Sign-Pofts of every Stage, fo that the greateft Seranger cannot bc abufed. Befides, a ccreain Number of Horfes are to be always ready at each Stage, to prevent delays: a moft excellent Mcthod, for the eafe of the Traveller. A Mile in Sweden is about 6 Englifh.

It was in the Month of fanuary that I left Stockbolm. Tho' theWinter was not hard, yct there was Snow enough ro make a good Aledge Bawn, or beaten way for the Slcdge,

## (258)

Sledge, fo that I drove my Sledge within two Miles of Helfingburgh.

The way I took was by Nyckroping and Norkioping, which is the chief place in Siveden for making Coppcr-Plates and Wirc.

- It is wonderful here to tee the almoft infinite Number of Wheels, that are going at the fame rime by the Courfe of the Water, which runs in great Quantity from the Lakc Vetter.

To this Town belongs fome Shipping, fa that this is a Place of Trade.

The next Toivn of Note was Linkito ping, from thence Eleven or Twclve Swedijb Miles to fenkioping; all thefe are Corporation Towns, none of any confiderable note. Hence I went for fungby. Markeroe, and §o to Hepftingburgh, which is from Stochbolm fixey threc Swedifh Miles; Englifl Three Hundred Seventy Eight.

Helfingburgh is the laft Swedifh Town, fituated near the Water-fide, at the narroweft part of the Sound, Fronting Cronenburgl/ Caftle. Herc is always a Swedibh Garrilon kept of two or three hundred Men, tho' a Town of no defence, not of any note, unt le's.
lefs for an Old Cafte now ftanding there, which Tradition fays was built long before our Saviour's timc.

Crofs the Sound lies Cronenburgh Cafte, the narroweft Paflage of the Sosnd, yer not fo narrow (if Mr. Terlon's Relation is to be relied uponi ) as for Cannon fhot to do Execution half way: As an Atguncut to confirm this, he fays, That in the Wars between the Swedes and Danes, (he being then Embaffador from France to the Crown of Sweden, and an Eyc-witnefs of what hapned) the Hollanders coming with a Flect to the Relicf of Copenbagen. The King of Sweden then Mafter on both fides, and himTclf in Perfon in Cronenburgh Caftle, Ordered that both from this Caftle, and alfo from the other fide at Helfingburgh, (where they then had thirty or forty Guns mounted) to fire at the fame time at them, but the Hollanders with a gentle Galc of Wind kecping the middle of the Channel, paffed thro' them without the leaft Damage.

This is what he fets down, tho the Relation feems very improbable to thofe who have feen the Sound in this Place.

## (260)

To this Cronengburgh Caftle the King comes and fpends a Month; or tivo in the' Summer; the Scituation is curious, and the Place ftrong.

Helfugore is an ordinary Town, all Ships, cxcept the Sweles, coming and going arc obliged to put in here, and give an ACcount of chemfelves, paying the sound Cuftoms.

Not far from Kiclingore lies the lland of Ween, where formerly lived that famous Aftrologer Zicho Brabe; it is cur upon his Scat in the Church, that he lived here Anvo 1575. Herc was a Tower, or Obfervato ry, built for the making his Aftrological Obfervations; he fell to Teaching and InIfructing othors, upon his Dilgrace af Court, and the King gave the Cantle he lived in, with all the Ifland, to a Miftrefs of lis callied catherine, onc Andrei's Daugho ter, who fuffered the Houfe to decay.

Copentagen is five Danijb Miles and an lialf from Hel/ingore, all the way on the Strand, leaving the Sea to the left Hand; foming near the Town there is a Profpect of the King's Ships lying together, whole Mafts appear like a fmall Wood or Spinny, there are three wide Trenches to pais, be-
fore you cnter the Town, which you'l find to be of good Brick Building, and handlom broad Serects.

The Town indecd, with the Civility of the Gentry, is much more inviting than the Air, for chat is efteemed very unwholfom. What is moft remarkable, is the noble Harbour, an Encouragement for the greatenTraffick, was rlic Counrry cither capable of Importations, or Exportation's; but the Pcople are kept low and poor, and the Country produces nothing that would be valuable abroad. Some few Englif1 Ships deliver here Yearly Sen-Coal, GrindleStones, and I.cad from New Confle, and the Scotck bring then- Salt and Herring.

Among the Churchas in Cipenlogen St. Maries is the chicf; it is both large and lindiom within, having feveral Tombs, thole cipeccially for the Gylden:oes, Admiral Adlers and Mcffieur Lfarioes.

In St. Nicholus is to be feen an handfom Monument for Count Rofencrantz, who was the Danifh General, and was kill'd in the latt Danifh Wars in Sclooncn.

The round Tower is worthy notice, being very ancient, and alfo curious for its
cafy
eafy Afcent without Steps; at the top is a good Profpect of Zealand, the Town and Harbour, and alfo into Schonen.

Adjoining to this is the Church of the Holy Trinity, belonging to the Students which joins to the College; in it are the Monuments of General Shack Henrich Vorio תioken and Dr. Janus Facobeus. The Schools are mean, and fo is thecir Library; fome Machematical Inftruments they have, which belonged to Ticho Brabe, but I faw nothing in the Library fo curious as a turning Desk upon Whicels, that turn it as faft as you will over, none of the Books will drop our of their places.

The King's Palace is one of the meanert that ever I faw, with a foul ftinking Diccll about it. Some other Palaces in Copertla ${ }^{-}$ gen are pretty handfom, as thofe of the two Gyldenloes in the great Square, where is a fine Equeftris Statua of the lare King in Brafs curioully wrought.

The Atmory and Arfenal are worth feeing, tho there is fome trouble in obtaining Leave to fee the laft, for an Application mult be made for is to the high Admiral, and his Orders muft be had, upon which you have Liberty of feeing any thing there, and with him
him may go on Board any of the Ships that lie fo clofe together that it is with great lafety, and very commodious, all Accoutrements for cach Ship being kept apart in the Arecnal, fo that the whole Flcet upon any occafion call foon be fitted our; a confiderable Number of Scamen atc confantly kept in Pay, and have their little Houres at that end of the Town for their Wives and Familics all together, like Wapping in England, which makes feveral Strects. Thefo Seanicn have fome fmall conftant Pay allowed them, and are always teady upon any Emergency.

The Religion in this Country is Lutheranifm, yet the Qucen Mother, who is a Calvinift, gor leave of the late King for the Calvinifls to have a Church here, which they built Anno 1689 ; how long that Liberty will be continued after her Death, may be eafily gucfied by any one that confiders the Animofities and Differcaces of Opinions between the Lutheran Minifters, and the Calvinifts.

The late King was a very great Sportsman, and had certainly rhe fincft flight of Hawks in Europe, he having the Sovereignty over the Iflands where the beft Hawks are bred, and where great Numbers are

Yearly

## (2064)

Yearly taken. A littic walk from the Town is the Falconry, where I faw a very great Number of Havks of all kinds. His prefent Majefty is a great Lover of Hunting, and about Copenlazen are feveral Pieafant Hunting Scars. That'of Fredricks lurglb in particular is a Sweet Summer-Houlc among the Woods, where the Coutt ufiually fipends two or three Months in the Summer.

I had the curiofity to go from Denmark by Sea to Hamburgls through the late Gate, for which I fuffered extreamly, running great hazards and Dangers.

It was the 20 th of func $\mathbf{r} 699$, that 1 came on Board a fmall Wifinar Cryer froll Dantzick bound for Hamburgh with Corn-

The next Motning we fet Sail, but the Wind proving conrrary as Weft, we made little of it that day; the Night follow ing the Wind continued at VVer North VVeft ; on Tbarrday nighe we got clear of the Anoult, where the dangcrous Rocks have been fatal to many a Ship; the Wind towards Evening came about to the Sourth Eaft, which wirh a gentle Gale fetled rill Morning, when it lhifted again, and $1 e^{\circ}$ mained all day Calm.

## $(265)$

Sat:rrday we had very hard blowing with a great Sea at Souch-Went, the Winct continuing contrary; the next Morning We pur into Oejlerifen, a very fafe Harbour in Norway for an hundred Sail of Ships to lic in together ; a pare of the Rocky Mountain is liept whited over for a Land-Mark to Mariners, oppofite to the opening of the Creck, this is kept at the Expence of lhe Lord of this poor Filhing Town; in confiderarion of which, and for the Rings Which he hath faftened in the Rocks, Whercby Ships make faft their Harfaws to ride in l'ort, cecry Ship driven in by bad Weather pays him a Rix Dollar; otheis that come here to load pay only half a Rix-Dollar, and fome Shipping liere is Yearly both from Enzland and Holland that embark Wood, and the King hath his Offiecr, who is called the Touller, that receives Anchorage-Moncy of all Ships that put in hacre, proportionably to their Burthen: However this is a miferable poor Town; With high Craggy, and almoft inaccoffible Rocks about it, upon which are great quantities of Wood which do daily fenfibly decay. They have nothing but Fifh, their Corn is moft brought then from futland, and for Flefh they conrent themiclves without any, having no Flefh Market near them ; fo that Fledh is not to be had, unlefs when

## (266)

fouror five of them join together to kill a Calf, or a Sheep; but chis is not the wort part of Norway I have been in, for after 2 days flay here, the Wind fecming fair, on Trefday by Threc-a-Clock in the Morning, we weighed Anchor, but coming to Sca found the Winds contrary to what they appearcd in Harbour; for inttead of a NorthEafterly Wind, we had it fresh ar Weft North Went, yet we kept the Sea that day, and the Night following cavecring and ftrugling with the contrary Winds, whicls blew very hard; in the Morning, by Sunriling, we had a Pilot came on board us, the Ship being then about three Leagues from the $\Lambda^{\top}$ airway Coat, who conducted us into a blind Harbour called Piperwich, where were neither 'Town, nor Hours, except two or three Fifhermens Huts, to that nothing here was to be had, or expected, however we were far better contented here than at Sen, where were often violent! Storms of Wind by Gushes, and nothing but a puttering Rain all cay, which fed the Wind then at South-Wef and VVCft South-Weft; the Wind continued the fame the next day, blowing hard Storms.

On Friday Morning the Wind Shifted round the Compals, about Noon it began to blow at South-VVcft.

Saturday the Wind being out of the way, and the Skipper wanting Becr and Bread for the Ships ufe, I went along with him early that Morning to Cibrijtian Sand to buy Provifions; the Ship then lying two Dutch Miles from the Town. Chriftiansands is a Corporation, reckoncd rhe lecond Town in $\Lambda^{\top}$ rerwi', tho' ir is but a poor little place, and truly by the Number of Poor youl 1 ce in the Streets, you would think it to be inlabited by none elfe. Here are three fmall Forts, with a Garrifon of two Companies of Suldiers, over which is a Governour, ro whom you give an Account who you are, and from whence you come.

This Town lics within the Land fomewhat diftant from the Sca, therefore it is not fet down in the Sea-Cart.

Hete a River emptics it lelf, which runs out of rhe Country about 50 Dutch Miles; fome Ships there are belonging to this Town, and others that come hither to Load, as Englifh, Hollanders, Danes, \&c. fo that fome finall Trading they have. VVhether this Town may have its Denomination from the Sand rhat lies in the Srrects I cannot tell, fome Parts of which are as deep in it, as the Strand on the Sea. Thare.

Near the Sca lics another litelc Garrifon Town, called Uleckery, two or threc Forts thercunto bcionging.

Sundry Morning we put to Sca the Wind being fair at North-Eaft, in the Evening the Wind fell, and continucd that Night calm.
Monday about Noon the Wind came with a gentle Gale to the Wcft, fo that for thefe two days we made little way; all Alonday was unpleafant Wearher, with thick moift Fogs all rhe day; abour fix of the Clock the Wind Changed to the Norrll Went, the Foggy Weather encreafing ; this Night we had a fine Brecze, but extraordinary thick Weather; towards Morning it began to clear up.

Tueflay proved very comfortable, afcer the ill Weather we had met with beforc; that day an handfon Galc of Wind blew North Weft, which carried us over the Futtifb Ricff, and to continued that Night.

Wedneflay Morning the Wind was Northerly, which continued that day with a frefl Gale, the Sea rumning high; at Night. the Wind blew hard, which made a very rough Sca.

By Five the inext Morning we were clofe mader Heyligelard, a fimali litelc Iflandftano ding
ding high in the Sea, upon which ate fome Fiflacrmen's Houles.

We had nothing elfe remarkable faving the cutrance into the Elbe, which was pleafant, having Holltein on the onc Hand, and Lunenburgh, with the Dutehy of Breme, on the other. All Ships muft frike to the Cafte of Glueffact on the D.mifb fide, and at Stude (which belongs to the King of Siweden) muft they come to Anchor, and pay Toll.

Ficre I canic on Shore, and went with the Pof for Hamlurgh, which was very tedious and unpleafant up the Eibe by Night.

After fome days fpent at ITamburgh, I removed for Breme, making that my way for Holland. Croiling the Elbe over to Harkorgh, I dined therc. This is a Garrifon Town belonging to the Duke of Zell ; he lias a Caftc in it. I purfucd niy Journey that Night for Breme, where I arrived the next day. The greateft part of the Binhoprick of Breme belongs to the Sivedes, relcafed to them at the Treaty of Ofmabrugge, when the Swedes allo got Wilmar, and tlic greatent Part of Pomerania, Anno. Dom. 1648.

The Towit of Breme has hitherto, by thic Affifance of Neighbours, precteryed its felf as a free Hanli-Tewn, like / HamV. 3 4kyg?

## (270)

burgh doing Honage to the Empire, tho' their Boundaries are fhamefully limited by the Swedes, who have Soldiers quartered within lefs than an Englifo Mile from the Town. Breme is eftecmed ftrong, the Swedes have often met with Repulfes bcfore it, but fill are ready upon any advalstage to make thair Demands, and clain it as of Riglit belonging to them.

Herc has been formerly greater Trade than at prefent; the enriching of Hamburgls has been to the Ruin of Breme, and truly Hamburgh in all refpects is more commodious for Traffick, rhe River Shipping is to pafs before they can come to Breme, is fo flopped that no Veffel, with any Lading, can come up within fome Leagues of the Town, and therefore they ufe flatbot-tonid-Boats like our Lighters to import thicir Lading from the Ships.

This Town is well enough built in gencral, tho thcir publick Buildings are mean and ordinaty, as thecir Stadt-houfc and Armory.

Here are five Parifh Churches, the largeft of them is the Dome, belonging to the Swedes for the ufe of the Lutherims, all: the reft are for the Calvinifts, that being the Religion gencrally here profeft; thele Cliurches are dedicated to St. Mary, Sc. Marin, St. Steplien and St. Annfcarius: In the

## (271)

Vault under the Dome I flaw Bodies very fresh, that had lain there forme of them Sixty, or Screnty Years, without corrupton: This they afcribe to a dry piercing Air.' In this Vault one Corps, amongst the reft, I thought mont extraordinary, being the Body of a Girl about Thirteen Years of Age, that died Thirty Years fine of the Small Pox, yet notwithfanding the Nature of that Diftemper, her Body was not corrupted, but dryed, and hard like the reft.

Theft Bodies are fo light that they may be eafily moved; this is a common Bury-ing-Place for Officers, that have been kill'd in defending the Town againft the Swedes.

In the Market-place before the Stadthouse is an huge Colofean Statue of Stone, which the Town keeps in Order and beausified, in Memory of one Rowland, who was a great Patriot Defender of their Rights and Privileges.

To this Town are even Gates or Doors, viz, The Eat Door, the Lords; St. Anfcarus; the Dike Door, St. Stephen's the High Door; and the Dears Door.

Thus have I done wish Bireme, there being little cafe remarkable.
From hence I went for Amferdam, by way of Water the firft four or five Leagues, to though the Oldenburg Conn-
ry to Norden in North Hollumd or Euf Frizeland, from thence to Fm ! den, the chicf Town that gives Name to that Comutry; but thece Places I only faw, on faffant; hence to Winfleote, and to to Groninger. Whar was oblervable in the way, was the quaking and trembling of the Ground nndor us in many Places; this, and driving over their Dikes, is enough to fightten a Stranger at firft, but when he confiders it is daily practifed, be needs nor diftruft Providence. This Road is only paffable in Summer, for moft part of the Winter it is under Water. Groningen is a large Town, which gives Name to that Province.

From henect went to Leewarden, the Place of Refidence, and Court of the Prince of Naffim, who is Hereditary Stadeholder of North Frizeland, and a near Kinsman to our King Filliam the 3 d.

I made no ftay in any of thefe Places, therefore can fay little of them, but that this Building is generally good; the Serects cxtraordinary well l'aved, and many of them flrong Garrifons.

From hence I went for Wforcum, at which place ! chofe racher to take Shipping than at Karizingen (the more ufual Pafiage by reafon the Wind being not fair, we had much rhe fhorrer way from Worcum over the Zuder-Sea for Amflerdam. I cmbarked
on board a Smack, the common PaffageBoat; the Wind at firft proved very favourable, but at laft it fell off, and the Tide fetting frong againgt us, we could make little of it by lavecring; when we came nearer to Enchuyfen, we put out the Signal, which was a pair of Brecches at the end of a Pole, the Sign they have to call a Boat off from Shoar.

There being but poor Accommodation on board the Veffel, another, a Lunenburgh Genticman, and my felf refolved to go on Shoar at Enchuylen, and travel the reft by Land.

This Town of Exchuyfen was found to be a very confiderable place for its Scituation, in the tinc of the Netberland Wars. This Town fiding with the Revolters was a great Itrengthening to their Party, and very pernicious to the Spaniards, rhcy fuccouring: their Encmy with infinite Numbers of Boats; I have read that this hath been formerly a Place of a confidctable Trade, but at prefent chey feem to have very litthe to do. The Watcr comes into the Town very commodioufly for Traffick, but their chiefeft now is for Herring; the Town is large, the Streets neat, and fincly Paved with Briek fer edge ways, but for Want of Pcople, and Trading, the Grafs. gtows in the Streets.

## (274)

The way between this Town and FHorin, is moft Paved in the fame manner with Brick.

We got to Hoorn carly this Evcning, fo that we had time to befpeak a Supper, and go to Bed at a good hour, being to be up betimes the next Morning to go for $\mathrm{Am}^{-}$ Aterdam, by the firf Boat, which would bc there before Change rime, which we did. Hoorn is another pretty neat Town in Weft Frizeland.

Amflerdam would bear a very large Defcription, but that fhe is our near Neighbour, and very well known herc.

I fhall tiercfore only fay, if you confider her Strength, Trade and Riches, the commodioufnefs of the Harbour, with all orher Advantages fle cajoys, there is 110 Place in Europe, except London, can come in compctition with her; the Harbour is concinually full of infinite Numbers of Vef1cls, which are daily arriving, or putting forth to Sea, according to the Scafon of the Year ; if one confiders but what vaft Flcets go from this Port in the Month of April (or as foon as the Winter and ice have left them) to Spain, the Straiglits, France, England, and up into the Baltick'sea, in which Trade 4 or 400 Shipsare cmployed from hence ycarly, and many others to the lhx- $^{2}$ dies, \&e. the Number of theit Shipping is in. erediblc. Befides the conveniency of this Harbour,

Harbour, number of Canals, with theirDrawbridges for Ships ro pafs to all Parts of the Town, are of grear Benefit for the delivering of rheir Goods at their Doors.

Their Buildings here are very good, and the Houfes of the rich Merchants are Richly furnifhed within, as well as ftately wirthout. Of their publick Buildings their Stadt-houfe is firft to be taken norice of, as being the moft magnificent Structure of its kind in Europe,

Having the good Fortune to be recommended to a very confiderable Merchant here, I fared the betrer, for he having an Education himfelf abroad, knew the better to be Civil ro Strangers, and was pleafed to entertain me (whom he knew $\mathrm{Cu}-$ rofity only had brought thither) with feeing what beft deferved my Notice.
No Councel fitting on Saturdays, that was thought the beft day, and we then Weart firft to the Council Chambers, next to the Armory, which is not eafily fhewn to Strangers.

Af the entrance of thefe Buildings are threc brazen Statues, reprefenting fuffice, Fortitude, and Plenty, a Woman cut in Rclievo upon Marble, fupporting the Arms of the Town. In the Tower above is the Clock, and famous Chinies to it; on the Went ficle is an Atlar fupporting a Globé of brafs gilt upon his Shoulders; in one
of the Vaults here ate kept thofe vaft Trea* furcs belonging to the Bank of Amferdam, which are never opencd but in the prefence of one or more of the Burger-Mafters. To be particular in deferibing the Beautics here, the Ornaments with curious Sculptures, Pictures and Paintings in the Rc1pective Rooms, would make a Volume ; therefore I refer the more curious to the Defcription of Amflerdam, a Book in Folio, which is very juft and exact.

Scyeral of their other publick Buildings were very good charitable defigns, viz. the Rafp-houfe, or houte of Correction whacre fucls Women who are reputed of an infamous Life and Converfation are putsobe fhamed and to do Penance for their idle courfe of Lifc. The feveral Hofpitals in Amferdam are a mighty eafe in the Maintenance of the Poor; both here, and in the reft of the Provillces, fuch care is taken of them, that the Streets are not fo troubled with Beggars as in England, and other Countrics. Ihe Exchange may bo called the Rendezvous of all Nations, fo wonderfully throng'd, that nothing but Bufinefs would invitc ${ }^{3}$ Man more than once thither.

Their Eaff-India Houfc is large and Sp ${ }^{20}$ cious, and contains raft Treatures; tho Town is reckoned but an unwhollom Ait, becaufe it is fo much encompaffed with Watcr.

## (277)

Rotterdam is the next moft confiderable Trading Town in the Seven Provinces, excecding Amflerdam for the commodioufnefs of the Canals, the depth of Water admitting greater Ships of Burthen when Laden to come in within the Town, and there either to load or unload, at the Merchants Doors.

Not far from the Bourfe, or Exchange, nearer to the great Bridge, fince called Eraf-mus's-Place, has the Government of this Town crected a Brazen Statuc in Memory of their Townf-man Erafmus, with a Book in his hand turning over a Leaf.

In the Church may be feen feveral fine Monuments for divers Admitals and Vice Admirals Slain in their Service.

From Rotterdam I went to Uircchit, on my way flopped at Gorta, to Viev the curious Paintings on the Glafs Windows within St. Folnn's Church, which are fo very fine, that there is a litele Book Printed in Holland's Dutch, giving an Account of the Hiftory of cach Window, and who were the Benc factors.

Utrecht, one of the Dutch Univerfitics, is fcituated fo far up in the Country, that by reafon of its remotenefs from the Sca; it is eftemed the beft Air in the Seven Provinces, for which reafon it is in the Winter time inhabited by many noble Families; this, and the Students that refide here moft
molt in the Winter feafon, make the Tows then very full.

The Government of the Univerfity is not ftrict; fo that many diforders are commisted by the Students, when in Drink ; a foolish mad way they have at fuck times to flew their bravery, by rambling the Town over, feowring and feraping the Streets with their drawn Swords, and affronting thole who have the misfortuncto meet them. Thee Frolicks are often carrice too far by the Soldiers, and rafcally People of the Town, who (thinking that in the dead of the Night all Extravagances will be ladon the Scholars ) take from any Gentleman they meet in the Streets their Silver hilted Swords, or other good Booty; many are dogged in the Night, and run great danger of being robbed by fuck Scrapers.

About, and near Utrecht is mighty pleafane walks Planted regularly with Tres; the Mall is large and landform, fo pleasantdy flayed by the rall well grown Ens, that the King of France whin here with his Army ftrictly forbad, upon pain of Dearly. his Soldiers cutting down, or defacing this Walk.

Here are no publick Buildings worth mentioning; the whole Body or the great Church was wonderfully frock down one night with Thunder and Lightning.

## (279)

Leyden another of theit Univerfities, is gencrally fuller of Schollars rhan Utrecht ; the Srudents here in the Univerfities have fome Privileges beyond the Burghers, viz. they can bring in a certain Quantity of Winc and Beer without paying Excife, which is heavily laid on others; liere are Mafters for all Arts and Sciences, as well to exercife the Body, as to cultivate the Mind. Here is the famous Printing-houfe, where Were Printed the Elziver Editions, which have fuch great Reputation in the Learned World: The Anuromy-Hall, with the Rarities therein are much cfteemed, and an Account of them is Printed both in Englifh and Dutch. After I had read that Account over, I had my full Satisfaction, finding little or nothing there but what I had feen in other Collections before.

The great Church confecrated to St. Pcter, is a Noble Structure. In the French Church lies Scaliger Interr'd. The Buildings are better than what they have at Utrecht, but the Canals that run thro' the Streets are fo flinking, that it is not pleafant, nor the Air reckoned fo fiweet and healthful.

Three Leagues from Leyden is the Ylague, Where the Prince of Orange's Court was kept, the Refidence of all Foreign Embaffadors and Minifters, and the Affembly of the States General are held, the Buildings
many of them are Stately, the Streets of ten well Planted with Rows of Trees, which give great fade; forme of the Walks are fo large, that Perfons of Quality make their Corf here in them with their Coaches.

In the fe Provinces are many more fine Towns, forme of which I raw; as Delphi, where in a great Church at the charge of the States is erected a very noble and litateby Monument for William the Firth, Prince of Orange, who was treacherounly liill'd in his Palace here by a Burgundian in the Year 1584. Here are likewifc the tombs of Prince Maurice, and Frederich Henry; ald in this Church is an handfom Monument erected to the Honour and Memory of Admiral IVan Tromp, killed in an Engagemont with the English.

After a flay of forme Months in there Provinces, I went for the Brill to Embark for England; Bur before I take leave of this moift Country, I ought to fay fortething of the manner of Travelling Day and Night through there Provinces in large cover'd Boats drawn by Hordes, which is nos only caff, but expeditious; the Hour for the Boats coming in, and going out, is to punctually observed, that upon the Ringing of a Bell it goes off, without flying for any Perfon whatsoever,

## FINIS:

I

4 $\square$ $\sum_{-1}^{2} \times$ $10=$






